

# Kryon



## Partnering with God

( Practical Information for the New Millennium )

Kryon  
Book VI

# **KRYON**

**6**



## **PARTNERING WITH GOD**

**Practical Information for the New Millennium**

**Lee Carroll**

# INTRODUCTION

## WRITER

He who reads this probably already familiar with the Kryon book series. Although this is only the 4th libro in the series of teachings of Kryon books since 4th. and 5th. were written in the form of parables and fiction, respectively, and published by Hay House.

The last of the teaching of Kryon books, book 3, was written almost two years before this so there are a lot of new information available and this is the cause for this publication. It seems that every year the vibration of the planet and humans in it is increasing to such an extent that the old information is being clarified in form and New gifts are being presented each time step faster.

Kryon has now appeared in person before some 10,000 seminarians. The Kryon Quarterly Magazine has 3000 subscribers in nearly 12 countries. Almost all books are recorded on tapes (some abridged) and have been translated into many languages around the world. Kryon seminars will soon in other continents and of course this is not the last book.

In Book 1 (1993), Kryon said it had another 8 channelers in the mundo. Many have asked from other countries "where is our channel for Kryon?". I put this question to Kryon while I showered, "Where are the other channeling Kryon?" The answer surprised me and made me laugh. Kryon said: "You presume humanly evil that they are all adults! The time is specific to each culture. "This means that some of them are children who are scheduled to reveal a message when the planet is closer to 2012 (or better after 2012).

He questions Kryon tea if there was still time to give messages when these children grow. He informed me that everyone is not as dense as our culture (Kryon Thanks!). I think with love and excitement, I was slightly insulted. Sometimes the truth hurts.

Through all this I am still a conduit with a tendency to doubt and be suspicious, I'm still the guy who continues to call for revalidation and testing work. This has allowed me to stay balanced and stepping firmly on the ground and has also given me 3 new candidates with which to work:

- Anyone can channel! It is not just a few people write books and give seminars. Some of you. are channeling your Higher regularly. Not disturbing or supernatural (though your friends think so). If your friends think you are weird, try not to channel in the supermarket anymore, or at least stay away from the broccoli.
- The Spirit (God) is not owned by anyone. So cualkyd can channel. The truth is available to everyone. Some teachers may have been chosen to deliver it properly and maybe she should have been given carefully to those who may be called His ministers, but the truth should not be kidnapped - never! Therefore Kryon work teaches self-empowerment, raising human consciousness and self-esteem. It also teaches that one should not buy stocks with the gloom and doom soothsayers of the millennium because nosotriviers have completely changed the future!
- Desengánchense of sensationalism regarding flying saucers, ET, and all other comets world visit from your sources of spiritual learning. "What? You are telling us that these things do not exist?" "Will tell you No way! I am saying they do not belong to your heart! Kryon has messages for the ETs in the United Nations (as seen later in this book) not once but twice! So I quand they exist. But the advice is not to worship or revere and seeing all the time spent on this issue, many New Agers are very close. Study this issue all you want, then they turn the page and return to their true interest, for example, create the love of God in their lives so that you co-create your reality, be at peace with yourself and environment and begin to change the planet as a result.

When reading this book are aware of other comments Kryon or from the beginning "Unless you are reading this book as a group (which is not very likely) **I will be communicating directly with their personal minds**". Kryon information will be channeled directly to their two eyes as you read these pages.

This is the way Kryon tells us it is the individual heart and mind that individual will respond to messages here. Consciences are not desired group or mass action. The goal is to reach the individual human being! Discernment is the key and the vibrational and lighting increase the results. If you do not like, leave the book aside. If you feel that it continue, do so. Individual human choice is the big task here. We are free to choose to accept it or not.

## WHAT'S ON THIS SITE

Much of this book is transcription in vivo pipeline in the U.S. and Canada. In each city Kryon gave love and wisdom as specific energy for each area but also for those who then treated preading or in any other area. Each channel spoke to a crowd of between 200 to 700 people, depending on the city. As time went channels became more clear, given the love he got older. Soon there were cures in almost every session. Kryon explains that healing occurred when humans finally received the clear message and gave their OK and permission. In other words, the human was healing. From now on it is put on the table to discuss issues and unspoken and it was beginning to clearly distinguish what was truly the human role in this New Age and what is not.

Some of you subscribed to the Kryon Quarterly Magazine. They promised they would receive pipeline months before you see us. We have fulfilled that promise and will recognize that the material in this book has been

published in magazines before. Read it again because something about them has changed (from channel to channel). Kryon love to do that and update or clarify information debidamente in this ever-changing Earth.

Kryon's style to give a congratulatory message in the first ten minutes of each pipe. Some of these messages are for new listeners every time but others will seem redundant. That's why I've taken some time to avoid wasting time reading.

This book is about "Being Partnership with God" Can there be a greater goal?

The **Chapter 1** prepares us with a message that Kryon given in two parts in two different cities in Canada. The series of "Sit on your throne" should be read before anything else. Main idea is to form a good partnership agreement and the first thing in the book. Later, in subsequent pipeline, Kryon use the phrase "Sit on your throne" and should understand what that means.

The **Chapter 2** fall within the concept of building society and shows virtually the "how."

The **Chapter 3** tells us how to lay hands on the subject, with explanations of real world situations yrnswers practices. My favorite is the last channel in Australia.

The short **Chapter 4** talks about human biology and **Chapter 5** is called Ascension. Ascension II called because there were other chapters in previous books and tapes that provide preliminary information. You will find this chapter more clear and understandable on a subject as high.

The **Chapter 6** the full story and transcript of pipes made twice by invitation at the United Nations headquarters, in November 1995 and 1996.

The **Chapter 7** This is my experience and what Kryon says about the new Indigo Children. It is practical information that teaches how to treat these children and what to look for.

The **Chapter 8** contains my favorite parable of the last two years and the discussion of intentionality and the Co-Creation: the two most powerful attributes of the New Era.

The **Chapter 9** is the longest. Kryon contains direct answers to questions do you most in letters and seminars and even somenas issue.

The **Chapter 10** gives scientific validation on some Kryon channeling the past and good scientific information additional to what is happening now. There is also a brief speech by Carl Sagan in his book "The World of Hunting Demons."

The rest is Kryon information about connections, how to make our magazine and join our mailing list.

Through this book I talk about Kryon as "he." I wish there was another word I could use. M sorryuch make Spirit a being with gender but that communication is more accessible.

Enjoy this sixth book of Kryon. It was written for you. It is no accident that you are reading these words. Relax and enjoy a voice that comes from your home!

Lee Carroll

*For those friends who missed this year for Bob and Jo Muktabi:  
We understand that your pass is your reward, and our test.  
There will come a day when we embrace again and know that we are all eternal!*

## **CHAPTER 1 - SITTING ON THE THRONE**

### **"THE WAY THINGS WORK"**

*live channel at Banff - Canada*

Greetings, my dear, I am Kryon of Magnetic Service and love deeply. My partner said the words of honor that I have for you, oh dear! It is an honor for me to be with you now, while you get used to the sound of the voice of my partner to spread my communications, I say that I'm here to wash their feet. And the food I bring home is the command and if cny of you for a moment could be added here experience an incredible love. Now you sit on the lesson of duality, in a place of honor. You, each one of you are priests in the New Era. We are here to tell you that you are greatly loved by the work they do. Even those of you who have no idea what is happening now, even those who do not believe that it may be possible that the Spirit is speaking and hope that this MeetingNION end soon, you are all dearly loved.

There is no prosecution to humans from the Spirit (God), just an incredible love. You are here with a purpose! It was never clearer commitment to you were here to hear these words (or read this later). Because in this energy clearly have some messages for you that will be repeated several times by my partner because they are very important. These messages do not talk about disasters world earth changes or terrifying. This is the voice of home that you hear and read, which he loves and their arms wrapped in gold, which speaks to their hearts at this time.

There is a message for you while you sit here. Before beginning this post has been a court of angels who walk the halls and among you as I speak and visit your place when you read this. We ordered a cocoon of love to accompany them and if you have never felt beforeThis is the moment we ask you to feel your guides. They have come with you and remain with you, they give light touch to your intuition and love them dearly. They are his best friends and you know them from the "other side" (before birth in this incarnation). When this is over and

you return to the Hall of Honor, you will spend a great time with them, who have spent their lives with you on this planet. None of you are ever alone.

The guides are so calm. Discuss this in a moment, but you can feel your hugs while sitting in this place and are loved by God. The enormous energy of this room is amazing and we say to you tonight about what they titled: THE WAY THINGS WORK. We want this to be a practical message and when you leave this place leave or read, understand more about who you are and some of the potentials that exist in your life.

Before that review a parable that has been forwarded and published. We talk about the parable of "Who and the rooms of the lesson" We know that some who are here and reading this are already familiar with it so I will briefly review and especially see how it ends. This will be the knowledge necessary to understand the truth of things to come.

"Who" was a human being when he came out of this life were shown at a time when, metaphorically, "the rooms in your house living "rooms that your guides will show a" Who "before he entered the Hall of Honor were amazing for him. While advancing the parable, the rooms that show were as follows: "Whoever opens a bedroom door which was filled with a magnificent treasure and their guides will say:" this is your room in plenty, and if you had had chosen open everything we had wanted while you were on Earth. " This was a metaphor to show "who" riches f1SIC which she would be at any time. Another room was filled with a white substance was the room light and the inner peace of "Who". She showed a "Who" metaphorically, that at any moment he might have wanted to get into that inner peace and feel the peace of God where there is concern. All he had to do was get into it by intention. It was totally his, belonged to his house, his life and his spiritual name was written in your door.

The guides then showed him the golden room in which they could not enter, only "Who". This room was the pure essence of "who" his "portion of God", this was the room of love "who", a room as sacred and sacrosanct that only "who" could enter. Later guides will show other doors of rooms that during his life he had not opened. On his way out of your home living room door showed him names that he does not comprehend as having "names of unborn children." In a door saying "world leader" but not this time he opened them.

While he was moving parable understanding that these rooms would be available to him in his next incarnation on Earth. So here was channeled the parable of "Who", but now we want to continue and involve more than "who" would like to you will engage in it. You will see how this works. We will give some information tonight to help them advance their lives.

You are important to this world! This planet is not negligible and there is much that revolves around him. Ones, we hope you visualicéis yourselves in one of these rooms now. In the most important, which holds the key to your whole life here. It is the room that "who" was like gold. Is the room in which the guides could not enter. In that room there is something hidden gold. If "who" could have remained in and call a little more had discovered something wonderful, beyond all that can be imagined. And when he (and you) to explore the interior of this room more carefully, you will discover a creature of immense power and beauty. There, sitting on a throne of gold will be a splendid angel, gold, an angel whose wings can reach to touch the walls!

Who is this amazing angel? If it had been closer who had discovered that love was so intense that it would be difficult breathing vibration emanating from the angel had been so high that he had done his knees looking at that beautiful piece of God! And as she scanned the face of this great being, the angel's face had been taking shape slowly: there, where "who" hoped to see the glorious face of a citizen of heaven, would change the very features of "Who"!

I wonder what this means. "Who" was watching the angel who was His own higher! The body was sacred, beyond description, but it was a part of "Who"! "Who" had discovered the secret of his own divinity .... Your Share of God.

Dear, there's an angel with your own face sitting on the golden throne room of gold in each of your lives now. Their presence screams that you belong here! Its existence gives them information that is most important to you: That you are qualified and deserve to be on this planet!

We ask you to come and feel mentally and in the throne now. There is nobody around you there. Alone but will be full of power! We want to feel this golden essence that fills every pore, and there is a reason why we invite you to do this. This is the sacred golden essence of God serving you wear with you is your higher self and is engaged in each of your cells, it speaks of home and its Contract and smiles and loves. Like a sponge absorbing ask this golden light while they show what they are experiencing.

Some of you, in your last days and even to this day, I have fallen in love with God. Maybe they have entered into an entity, some kind of teacher who stood before you with a great loving energy. It could have been Yogananda, Muhammad, Buddha, or the energy of Sananda. Feel the love they had for that institution! Feel it strongly! Maybe some of you have loved Kryon, or the Virgin Mary or the Archangel Michael. So many can have received your love and they and we return that love to return permanently as consistent and wonderful! Now I tell you a secret ones, something you have never really recognized. All the love you have for God (Spirit), for those entities over your life is simply a direct mirror of your own love for yourself! Because in this metaphorical gold room is your own essence. The portion of the Spirit of which you have fallen in love is what comes of Home has always been yours.

And so dear, we say that the gold room where you sit now, absorbing this light, the love of your higher self. He develops self-esteem your lives for you to understand that not only are important and loved but have listed their potential for change. So for the rest of this message I ask you to stay there and never move its golden

throne. The love of self creates self-esteem and at one point describe the difference between this love and love of self that is vastly different and easy to identify. It is the love of God within you that creates the problems free training at this time. At any time they feel they are worth, metaphorically enter this room and sit on his throne. Invite the love of your Higher Self and the portion of God that you are to walk in this Timisses, which are absorbed into your body, and you will see the importance to this planet! And I'm talking about you Yes sir!

## EVERYDAY LIFE

What about your daily life? The Spirit knows that when you leave this room go into vehicles and go to places and their occupations. How is it the "Throne of Gold" to their daily lives? Previously we gave them the parable of the tar pit saying that when you receive the gifts of the Spirit para New Age, while others appear to be human in the pit, going from one place to another glob of tar, it slips in you naturally. Guess where will you be when this happens? You will be sitting on your throne in that room full of gold, full of self-esteem, knowing who you are, taking your places on this planet as part of God you are. This is the reason why the tar will not stick on you, by contrast, shrink from vosoters! Those who surround you in everyday life react to this fact. Absolutely guarantee you, my dear, that if you take this step to discover self-esteem of inner self and begin to love this feeling, those around you begin to notice, because, you see that love draws to itself. Draws to itself and is special. No matter where you go or places to see, which may be diametrically opposed to the Divine, you can sit in the room and feel the pro goldpia esteem. And those around them have no notion of who they are or what they are doing, look at you differently. Because, at the cellular level they will know where you sit. Look, at this time we are giving a key to life. For every person who is with you and you see them at the cellular level is what you are doing. And even when their mouths and eyes say one thing, at the cellular level their bodies are holding them to you, and do not take mucho time for them to change with you. Then again, we have an action to change yourself, change a lot. Without saying a word, without evangelizing, your changes will affect them.

## ABUNDANCE

What about wealth? Was just metaphorical promise? Part of it itself was metaphorical. Let me take a moment from the golden room toward a vision within a vision. "Where are you more completely at peace? We invite you to go there now. Para my partner that would be the sun in a high peak overlooking the ocean below the cliff, feeling the salt air, listening to the waves, experiencing the world that he enjoys both. For others it might be the same place (Banff), also on a cliff, feeling the breeze from the mountains. May feel or the wonderful freshness of the weather or the snow in their faces. These things often bring peace to humans. Go to the place that gives them more peace and stand there for a moment. I'll ask a question: Where is your greatest treasure?

Some will say: "Okay, are my greatest treasure of rubies and gold. I want to be free I hate I have for this or that. I want to stop worrying. I want my family life is clear and clean. That would be my greatest treasure if I could ask one thing in the world. " Others will say, "If you only managed to regain my health! I am so worried about what is eating my body that I have no control over it and I'm scared. " Then vuestrus greatest treasure is to eliminate these things, fix, reach solutions. Well let me tell you that your "Room of Peace" are combined with your "Room of Plenty." Daily life has to do with these rooms! It starts at the "Gold Room" for the room of Self-Esteem generates the "Room of Peace." Peace and creates the balance and there is where the Treasury.

For those who are wondering why it is so difficult financially to go on a lugar to another or from here to there, we must go back to these two rooms.

We say this: First, should make clear in the Gold! When you have achieved that continue with the Peace and Abundance follows the Peace. Take care of yourselves and your hearts. Everything else will follow. This comes in handy. It makes every day and it works.

## THE POWER OF HUMAN BEING

Talk of the power of human beings. You see, the power of man lies in the doors did not open. "Who" was names doors that he had not opened during their lifetime. We will explain later, because now we want to tell another story, a parable. The power you have is astounding because **What you do in your room golden determine what happens in those doors did not open.** We'll show you now.

We have three suggestions for you in your daily life. These are practical things you should know. It is important that when you ask the Love of Your Higher Self, never kidnap for yourself and for others who think like you We talked about this before but it is a human tendency to do so. Beloved, when you receive this sacred "Higher Love" feel the human's natural tendency to keep it a secret from you and others like you. No form communities because that is God kidnap the rest of the Earth. Is a mechanism based on the fear that drives them to do so.

The Spirit of God says you need toTues and let it shine your light for those around him. That's what you should do. And without saying anything or telling you they are with what is happening, the light will shine through you. Here's what to do. What is a light, my dear, unless that would lead to dark places? If instead you put those lights all in one room and close the doors, you will not have done anything for this planet. We're not talking about a meeting like this we are having with you sitting here. No, we're talking about a situation where you are separated along with others live away from the other day. We say, please be alert, do not fall into that trap. Let the light shine.

## ETS

Now let's an interesting topic. What will you do with all this activity around the Earth? What will they call the "ET"? You see, many are here and you know it. I would give you an example of what is occurring right now on this planet - something we said to your global organization. This planet is moving to a new area of space, an area that has a driving power to join with others, and most of you know. The universe is teeming with life! And the thought that you are alone in the universe is funny but it's part of your duality that makes them think so. Some of you are upset by some that you are seeing. You have heard dark energy and much has been written about them. Some of you have spent much time working with the power of those forces coming from somewhere and you are mixing that with his political existence! The more sensational to make their studies more exciting result.

Here is an example of what is happening. When you enter in a big city to meet his sacred council, they must first pass through the outskirts of the city before reaching the center, and in the neighborhood you come into contact first with the poor and ignorant rabble of the towns. This does not represent the Council or his conscience is the conscience of the city, but feel very much like those with whom you want to meet. But do not confuse with the city's main powers, because they are not (this was later channeled into the headquarters of the UN - see chap. 6). Those who have ever had problems with this "rabble of the towns", listen to this: They can not touch them when you are sitting on their golden thrones! And I say this to those who believe firmly that have been taken against his will by these dark forces that have done something. This is very true, we tell you who these visitors are not allowed to touch you if you are in their golden thrones! And you know why? Because until they see the sacred in you! They recognize the Divine spark in you

You want to know, what? Why some of them are so interested in you? Because they want to know more about the emotions you have. You see, you are in duality. You are honest. You are priests, each one of you walking in a biology, and they are fascinated by it, fascinated!

To those of you who are spending their lives watching them, trying to learn more about them, and that reading this book about them, focusing their lives around them, we ask you not to permit this activity consumes their lives as well happen sooner or later.

It is wonderful to think that there is another life. What will? But again we advise: do not let this consume you. Because real difference on this planet is in that golden room, not in the study of the lives of those with whom you will meet some day. Nothing you read or investigate the visitors from space will help them with their families, and heal their bodies, nor to do in their work, or give them plenty. No sensational news, valid or not, will create peace in their lives. No, she will be in that room golden! Set its priorities correctly. First beware YOU! Then consider anything else they fall.

## PIPES:

Now I will give information about pipeline. We would like some rules of discernment on the issue, and take a wiser human source. Has been published and is available to you, and my partner is known. Our combination makes this information: This is what human scientists have to say about channelers and is good advice.

1. There will always be useful information for everyone. Be alert channel that gives useful information for only a few, or tells them she is only for a particular group or to be kept secret by a particular group. No. She should be useful for all mankind, for every human being. Look at this. This area of discernment are will go if you are hearing the truth.
2. The message must elevate, enrich. Beware of messages impoverishing. No fear! No message that pull down, or that makes them want to take decisions guided by fear or take it to hide! Only messages that encourage and empower! Keep this in mind it!
3. The Spirit (God) never channeled a message asking them to surrender their free will! Never! Because free will is that which you have to work on Earth and is related to their golden thrones. Free Will! The choice is what will decide the future of the planet!
4. The Spirit will never give them a message - ever! - Asking them to violate the integrity of that in what you believe. Their thought processes are honored. The Spirit never cheat, or try to "convince" to do anything! The message must never violate your integrity. You should feel comfortable with it and should ring true in your hearts.
5. Beloved, the Spirit never appoint one channeler as the sole representative and source of truth. Look closely at this because there are many channelers of the Spirit and join all your information with others in order to display a larger picture, this especially in this time of the New Era.
6. Please note that the information is usually New Information. Beware channelers reprinted the old simply because they are not channeling anything more than the ego of human beings. Es need for new information. This is the sole reason for channeling: something new. Think!
7. Note that this information channeled spiritual solutions. Solutions to challenges of life on Earth, that is the purpose of the pipeline.

These are December 7 Pipeline rules of discernment of the Spirit, given to you human beings (see New Realities Magazine-July 1987) and now give them a ruler from us (one of us. What you have with channeled information, as I said before, is to take as a reference, not to dive into it! Do not make it their lives. Do not make the channeler a guru!

See information and learn from it using it as a reference and then Make it aside! If you need to review it again, do as they would with any reference and then lay it on the side again. Then, with the power and training that everyone has, sit in that room golden coeach financial year starting to create higher vibrations to the planet. You have your capacity! The pipeline is only data for your action!

We have told them to sit in this room and feel the love of God. Some people tell me "Kryon, how I can tell the difference between love and ego? They look so similar!

We said that we love ourselves, that, is not it ego? "Beloved, the difference between love of the Spirit, your Higher Self, and love of the human ego is vast. Now 4 basics will give them to view. Here are 4 elements of pure love: human and spiritual. The names before you in many ways as you attract to our vibrations, your closer. Perhaps no greater message in this meeting (and in this book) the following:

#### **THE FOUR OF PURE LOVE column systems:**

Beloved the pure love of the Spirit is calm. Love does not scream from the top of the hill: "Here I am, look at me!" Love God and Love of the Higher and calm, compassionate, strong and consistent. Can you feel it? We poured this love in you now. This is the very essence of home. This is what some of you feel when they are "lovers of God." It is the remembrance of home and belongs to you! Oh, dear, this love is in your golden throne in your room, you know?

Love has no agenda. Self-existent and only feeds the spirit of love does not go around evangelizing, does not cover anything more than you. This is the love of truth, there is shouting, "I'll do this for me, I'll do that for you!". No. It exists only to "be." He is happy just to exist. This is very important, God's love has no agenda.

The third element is that God's love never "gives kick to himself" Never hits the chest. It is never proud. You never have to be or should be because it arises from the Creative Source. Everyone can see and you need not say a word. You do not have to raise their hands saying "look at me." Come a light in the darkness you will attract those who you ask, "What's wrong?". When "who" saw the great golden angel on the throne of gold, he did not ask for credentials. He felt the sacredness of that entity. Human is your ordination as a symbol for all to see. As the old energy of the earth many will be clearing.

Finally, love has the wisdom to use the other three elements. Wisdom is quiet, has no agenda (for everyone), is not given importance. Know what to say and what not to say. Generates wise actions.

Pure Love never creates fear in your life, whereas the ego does. This is the main difference my dear. No room for fear in the messages from God. Fear is a mechanism used in the karma and the human lessons. I ask you to remember this: throughout human history since there are records where the angels of the Lord appeared to people belonging to any belief system, they told the human before anything else, two words. You know what they were? "Fear" that is proof that God never gives you a message of fear. Fear not! It is written for you to see!

Sit on their golden thrones for a moment because I have a story for you This is the story of Thomas. Oh, dear! These parables are given to them because you remember them more than mere words. This story drips truth, is very significant. Was there really a Thomas? No. And yet there is a Thomas and every throne of those who are sitting here right now or reading this message now.

#### **THOMAS THE PARABLE OF THE HEALER**

Thomas knew very early that he had received a gift. He could look at people even as a child, and know when something was wrong. "Oh, you have a headache," he said when he was 10, I'm sorry, let me touch your head to make it better! "He saw the disease and disharmony, he could see colors on people's faces but it was he grew up he realized that no era common to the rest of humanity.

So you see, Tom had a gift, a gift like that have many of you who are listening or reading these words. Perhaps a different way, but a gift anyway. The key is that it is a gift you have from birth, which was recognized intuitively and perhaps discarded but still bearing a gift.

Now Thomas had to make a choice to grow. I was aware of his gift and had dabbled in the healing of individuals and knew that I loved. But I also knew I had to make a living. Thomas wanted to make the largest possible change in the planet so I studied chemistry and biology. He told himself: "I will be a research scientist, you may find something great. God help me so I can help many lives doing this, "And when that happened had to make an important decision: 1) join a research company and make his career there, or 2) leave everything and begin a simple healer all uncertainties as it implied (to cure a person at a time in a non-institutional). At the cellular level he knew his passion and the contract he had made before coming to Earth. He wanted to heal people, do the most good possible using his gift. What action should you take?

And Thomas was thinking that night to his bed and soon fell asleep and had a vision sent by two of their guides. In his vision was taken away to an important place. Your guides smiled and said: "Thomas, Tonight we show you a place that the prophets saw. Call it "THE FUTURE OF THE PLANET MANY, but in this case we will show you in your own lifetime. Not the future of the planet but yours. We will show two possible futures. "

Thomas was very excited and guides led him to something he had never seen before. It was a building built in concentric circles, as when a stone falls into a pit with water and it creates circles from its center. Each of these circles had a circular room, long and narrow, each of these rooms represent a different future, according to Thomas's actions made throughout his life. A Thomas was very interested in this building and told his guides "before showing me anything, what is the central room?" Their guides told him that this was a place where they could not go, because only the sacred officiants, the priests could enter. "We'll show you just some of the rooms



your life " - and was taken to a room and said: " This is a possible outcome of your life, Tom, look. " Thomas entered the room and saw much activity and many people but could not hear anything. The Spirit was not going to show the whole story but just enough so he could feel what was happening there. None who were there could see him but he was aware of everything that was happening. Seemed to be missing something big. This room was huge, circular, well lit and crowded. There were many children as well and he could see they were very excited. Thomas walked a lot to see himself in that room and saw that everyone was celebrating the life of him! In that room there were senators, world leaders and parents, was a big party and feast and everyone was healthy, everyone.

Tom thought, "I am showing the result of my life as a research scientist. This is what I would give myself: the largest amount of aid for many people. My job well paid. " And Thomas was overjoyed to receive tributes. It held what he had done and the families and children who were there made it much more special. And the guides said "Tom, it's time to go and look in the other room, another possible outcome of your life." Thomas remained outside the room for a moment and said "I do not want the other is ugly" because he had enjoyed so much with what he had seen and was still savoring. Their guides told him: "Tom, you must understand that this trip is in your honor because you're the one who has come to Earth to change its vibration and it will, no matter what you choose. All that matters is that you are holy and you're here. Free will has in the spiritual as the icing on the cake. There will be no trial in any of these rooms, you just show it to help you choose. "

The guides took Thomas to the next room and this was dark. Thomas responded: "There must be a mistake. There's nobody here. " The guides did not say anything and then Thomas began his journey through the dark room and walking a long time before he saw a light in the distance. There was a table in which a thirteen people were celebrating and one of them was! It was a banquet was being held back something he had done. Tom thought, "this scene is what would happen if I become just a healer. And seeing people providing with him, he said: It seems that things go well, I have healed only 12 people in my lifetime! ". But then Thomas saw something, something that thrilled to get it: on the wrist of the arm of Thomas who was celebrating at the scene had a gold watch with the name of the research company to which he was about to enter work daily life. The scene in front of him was the feast of his retirement as a research scientist!

Thomas quickly left the room and their guides said "Please, not enough with this view, do not stop. I want to go to the room's center. " So he did, he was transported directly to the center of concentric rooms in that room, my dear, there was a golden presence. And in that room, my dear, there was also a golden throne with a spectacular image of Thomas himself sitting on it! And instantly he woke up and said to himself "I am so grateful for this spiritual direction"

See my dear, Thomas knew instantly what had happened. The potential power of Him who sits on the golden throne is the only truly important and when Thomas was in the golden room he saw the other two scenes: humans were destined to come on their way to be healed by him, continue their human productive lives and have the still "unborn children" whose names were on a door of the house of the parable of "Who".

Any of you who have intended to read that sign on the door that "unborn children" were potentially children "who" say they were wrong. You see, unborn children were those who were born of the people they "who" was to relate! Represented an incredible potential for change, those children born to those whom he had helped heal or who had spoken! - All because of one life: yours.

Thomas now understood that a single healing time was the path correct for themselves. Had not understood before that whom he had healed and balanced would create two more, which in turn would generate another four, then eight.

This parable that we give them now shows that you have no idea who they meet, or the effect that you'll bring them when you sit on golden thrones. The vision of the whole is from our side but we invite you to have faith that it exists for you! We know your power and potential.

The potential for the power to change this planet is staggering when you sit on golden thrones! You have no idea because the ways of God are very complex, but I will say that the potentials are already prepared for you in the "now." The solutions are ready for you if you fall into that golden room and connect with your self-confidence to go forward with this new energy, and take their power to do things "impossible" we will be at your side all the way to implement solutions that have been created when you expressed your intention.

Some will come and meet with you as was agreed upon and you will recognize the synchronicity of their arrival. Because of your work they can sit on their golden thrones and help that others may get to sit on their golden thrones! See what a way to heal the planet!

Healers who are in this room and you are reading and do you are paying attention?

Each of you is a powerhouse of absolute power to change the world! Why the Spirit gives this message? Because the planet's future is uncertain but is being balanced in the direction of your work. You are located on the edge of something that is amazing but will be located in those gilded rooms to make a difference - and you can not ignore!

So now some of you may understand why I say they are honored! "When you sit at the feet of Kryon in a situation like this, your feet are washed by the Spirit! Because we sit with our sacred water-filled containers, our tears of joy for you, washing each foot and loving each of you and calling them by name, saying, "We know who you are! You are greatly loved! "

Even those who do not believe this is real, they are also loved! That the seeds be planted this night even those who leave here without understanding, so that one day, when the appropriate time and their lives are done, all this will come floating back and they feel the love that has been sent to their lives tonight.

This is how it works my dear. You want to know something about the co-creation? This occurs in the golden throne! Because in that golden throne's power creates peace that creates joy. When you realize that deserve to be here all *cambiará!* You possess the reality that everything is in divine order. And this self-esteem allows for your verbalization believe the power that creates a situation where you can create your own reality - this is the best of the co-creation.

So what happens to you now? You want to leave this place with the knowledge that in your gilded rooms have something to be found? I'll tell you what it can do for you: can solve all those problems weighing on his shoulders right now! There is no disgrace in any body here who can not be instantly healed by this power that is in this room!

There is nothing beyond your reach into it and you know that I am telling the truth! At the cellular level nothing is impossible here. Do you think they face impossible in their relationships, family or work? This is a phantom of your imagination. Karma is a fact. We pledge that there is a solutionon "winning" in each of these situations, but that solution begins with the love in that room and on that throne.

And so my dear, it's time for us to let us start again, so I removed the angelic setting of these corridors and we took. But we tell you never, never let go. Someday when you and I meet again face to face, when you have your new color, in their Merkabah, you my also recognize colors.

And that day habRa a great love between us, when I say: "remember that time we gather on Earth, in Banff and I gave them this message?" Oh, dear no words for my partner I can say that show love we have for you! There are no words ... and so is

KRYON

## **THE POWER OF HUMAN SPIRIT**

*Live channel, Toronto, Canada*

*These live channels have been edited with additional words and thoughts to allow clarification and better understanding of the pWORDS written.*

Greetings, my beloved, I AM Kryon of magnetic service. Oh, some time has passed since this meeting was planned, right? And I say this, my beloved, because I recognize all of you, there will be some of you, while they get used to the voice of my partner who is representing me, who will doubt that this is happening. That the Spirit may speak through a human being. And we say, "Ah, if only you knew that the Spirit is within each one of you. And speaking to them daynecessarily. And that speaks through you as easily as you are hearing it now! "

This message of love is for each of them that sit in each seat and the floor (and those reading this.) No matter at this point if they believe what they hear or not. It is for you no matter what you think. Then say to the doubters in this room, "Oh, my dear, are loved beyond all measure" and we say, "Nothing to flow at this time be adverse to you." The seed of truth will be planted anyway, you may withdraw if they decide later. We challenge the doubters to wonder "Is that all there is?". The answer is everywhere and will say "No, no more!". Because you know, every one of you carries the spark of God around him.

I mentioned a meeting. I tell the group that is in this room right now (Toronto), was planned long ago. So now we are sending this delegation comes con the entity you called Kryon. I am the angel who feeds on the New Era. If you thought I was a magnetic teacher, perhaps it was my land designation. I come with the same face that the Archangel Michael, and his own love. This is the love I've been through my partner tonight at his ears (and eyes). Many of you have felt the similarity. And now valid. It's time. Oh, my beloved, this meeting was planned for each of you. I know them and you know me, why not look like the same but with a difference, you are the ones who chose to do the work of becoming human beings on the planet lesson. In this respect we can not say enough voices to the party and you call this entity Kryon comes to you with the face and mind of the Spirit, which they say "You are high, you are the ones doing the work! "

As mentioned before, Kryon comes tonight to sit at his feet to wash them each. Love is great here. And the procession is walking between the chairs as we speak. The delegation are those that have come to help Kryon, as well as the guides represented by each of you. Believe it or not, even the doubters have guides. And even among those who doubt there will be revelations about the future of what happens here.

Oh, my dear friends, tonight is the night that we want to continue the series of lessons. Ie And I ask my partner to hook this pipe with the last, because es a continuation of the message you receive in the mountains for you (Banff). Many things are happening now! If only they had the whole concept of what is happening in their biologies! We will say more as we continue. Beloved, I know where you are and I honor you greatly. Everything feels to feel, for all the love that comes from you is appropriate, and we love you in response to that, yes indeed.

The last time we were together we talked about the parable given about "who" and room lessons. And we gave a lesson on one of those rooms. And then in that parable to "Who" Ie was shown one of the most important rooms of all, where the guides could not enter. And reviewing, let's say that that was the "*The room Own Essence.* "

Ever fell in love with God? Perhaps some entity, perhaps a great teacher, and felt how filled with that feeling that is a mirror of the love that you should have for you yourselves! We told them that the chair in that room is the very essence is made of gold, and that the feeling in that room is gold. Because gold represents the crown of God. And every one of you is a spark of divinity of the crown. We had invited to sit in that chair and feel self-worth in that position, in the chair with his crown on, feeling the wings of angels give. Knowing full well that they are not here by accident. Not one of you is just a drop in biology walking this planet for a short time. Oops! There is so much more! Self-discovery is what happens in this room, which generates the gifts of the other rooms, you know? And then, once the self-worth is felt while you sit in that chair gold, they can move into other rooms of peace and abundance.

Maybe you remember that "who" saw two other rooms which did not enter. One bore the name "No Childor born. "The other bore the name" World Leader ". And just as we did in the city of the mountains, going to tell you more about the rooms tonight. But this teaching session will be something special and is something we want and hope they really pay attention, because it is the essence of his existence on this planet.

This teaching session is about the power of enlightened human being. I will hear it said many times: You have no idea how powerful they are! There are many in this room must pass the self-esteem. And you know why that is. It is because we have the forerunners in this room. Those who have awakened first. Those who have seen "who are" first. And you, my beloved, are the ones who have passed life after life after life on his knees before God in monasteries in the past. Even those who doubt Are the experiences of past lives that make them feel that they are worth. Because again we say we have spent many hours and days and weeks of knees in the past. Suddenly we say that YOU are the sublime. And we want you to understand that we are here to honor them for their divinity. Because the work is clear. What must be done on this planet. It is becoming clearer what to do you. It is a personal work, a job that turns them inward. It is a job that says "Oh, my beloved, sit in the chairs of self-esteem." The chair will engender self healing, which will bring peace, which turn beget wealth. All this is centered around you realize that being in that chair.

## **6 THE ATTRIBUTES OF HUMAN POWER**

We tell you about the 6 attributes of the power of human spirit. Three of which are obvious to you through our teaching, and three are not.

The first is the power of group meditation. Have only recently begun to understand what this means. And while we are discussing the attributes, we're going to talk about some of the atributes of humanism in this New Age, which will be of this commentary on the meditation group a little more poignant.

### **MEDITATION GROUP**

There is incredible power in group meditation! Make no mistake, in the past we have asked you to think primarily for their own person and alone. We have said it was appropriate to ask for yourselves in co-creation when they were alone. It is also equally appropriate to come together to change this planet. As many as 12 people USTEdes is equal to the power of a football stadium full of low energy human. The old energy is much different from what you have now. And we say that group work can achieve a marked change for the planet.

When we tell them to come together, that means you should be together mentally, no matter the distance that separates them (one of the rules of the Universal Spiritual Law). Can make a difference. Because when you are connected, concentrates misma how the same subject, have no idea how much power transmitted INTENT. But each must be of a high vibration to achieve this. So it's important to choose the group carefully. Intention really know, because this is the primary attribute. Do not judge their lives or any other attribute, but the intention of the individual at the time of selection. That is one of the 6 attributes.

Will be more important as we move forward, consider it, because that will make the difference for the planet. One of the most spectacular things in this room and those reading this, is the power that exists within the human being represented. Kryon is why it brings up the rear. This is the reason why they need the energy balance of the guides around you that this room can contain what you are. But this is hidden from you, and are themselves just as humans walking the Earth in learning a lesson. We see a very different way, sabin? That's why we love so much. And that's why you know me and I know them. Because you were not always here. His divinity is also mine.

### **VIBRATE AT A HIGHER LEVEL**

The next attribute is the power of man to achieve a higher vibration. Now, let me tell you are heading to a time when the planet is going to vibrate you have never imagined. Have changed much with his words deliberately, and with the love you have given to others and the spirityou. Have accomplished much, and tell them not missing much (2012), so that there is potential for something that you have called *The New Jerusalem* a change of vibration, a change of status, a change of humanism. And they've given many names, many classifications to the dimensionality, some are almost exact. But the truth is that a dimensional shift from one to another, is virtually the awareness of the Higher Self. And the graduate level is to become as aware of your higher self to be coniertan that. And have the power to stay within biology, but in a higher vibration, and have never yet seen on this planet!. For those who wish to do so gradually change to these new dimensions and these new vibrations. They are meant to do, and in this new age are permitted.

Many who are vibrating at a higher level at this time are those who know what I mean. Some will say *"How do I know if I am vibrating in a rat superior?"* I diestuary there are so many so, that is really a silly question! Are a higher level when they begin to recognize who they are. This is the level that allows them to hear the voice (Kryon) and feel the love of the Spirit. This higher level is a vibrational level that gives meaning to life. Sit in that chair of gold! Almost everyone here is directed to a new vibration of energy. Oh, dear, this is the vibration that makes us so happy and so honored. Because we see the potential of what is possible. There is so much hope for this planet! May say *"With all things going? Do not see how can you say that, Kryon."* And we say, if you had any idea of what might have been, would be grateful to be here! YOU have done this, and is the awareness in this room and others like you who have made the changes. They are powerful vibrating you to go higher than any other human being has been permitted to vibrate from the beginning of time on this planet. This is indeed the beginning of what you call Ascension (see Chapter 5).

## **CO-CREATION**

The third is the co-creation, we talked about this before. Is a powerful thing that you do to co-create, using the Self, the essence of God. And guess where they are when they make their co-creation more perfect? Sitting in the chair with a crown of gold! Feeling what you are worth, feeling a part of everything. Knowing that can create the reality that is around you, and do so Manera does not touch anyone in a negative way, this is the secret and the miracle of this gift. His co-creative ability is something you do for yourself, but allows positive spiritual attributes revolve around you. This is how personally change the world in a positive way. We're going to talk about this in a moment.

Many have said *"Oh, I have tried to co-create my reality, but apparently I failed. Things did not go well, look."* That's why we love tantor, my dears, will not escape the tests, that is what being human. The co-creation is yours for the taking, they never promised that the time that you would also comply. So when you find yourself in a difficult situation, and the tears fall from her eyes, and wonder what is happening in their lives, let each tear is to honor! In fact they are creating the reality of their lives, but the time frame may seem odd or even demanding noStent, We have the total vision, you do not. Be patient, because we know where they are and what they are doing. It is time for a change, right? Let change start with the energy in this room. When they realize, perhaps, that now is the time to sit in the "chair." Look what's been missing in their lives, and love that part of you that is God. Be patient with the time of things and know they are loved in the process.

## **INTENTION, THE MOST POWERFUL TOOL IN THE NEW AGE**

Now we will enter into three new attributes are not exactly new, but descriptions that might surprise you. We tell you about the absolute power that humans have on the new energy through high vibration. They have never seen anything like this in their past history. Let me inform them where their power in the world. Any of those who are giving a new level vibrational energy of thought (intention) to whatever, will have more power than man of the old energy that is vibrating at that level.

For the first time on this planet, this means: that the good (positive intention) can overcome evil (negative intent), it means you have a lot more power than those who would use its intention for a thought based on the non-love . Means that they have nothing to fear at all of any lower vibration institution within this planet and beyond this planet. Because YOU have the power! We talked about this in many ways before, but this is special!

Some of you have been afraid of low-energy groups on this planet who seem to have plenty of power. They have been called "The Secret Government." We will give you good news tonight, they (the secret government) are in trouble! Have never seen anything like what you have. They can not face a bright light worker and high vibrational energy, and you will see that their efforts to diminish the light of the shiningation of those like you who have the power, not them. Can you tell me *"But they have plenty!"*. We say that this is not important. What is important is the critical mass and the consciousness of the planet combined, and you have power! You sit in the new energy, this is his power and is in new gifts that are being accounted for and are claiming. Reside in the golden chair.

I ask this, my beloved, what kind of attribute would be a political prisoner in a country slowly becoming its president a few years ago? This is a high vibration power running. Is a change in the minds of many, many humans. Those of low vibration, even with seemingly endless wealth and power, will fail and disappear, and the truth will out. The critical mass of consciousness will have insight and make decisions, and those who hide behind secrecy and plot will fail. This is good news, really, and is happening.

"What made the difference? Maybe wonder. The INTENT!. Also the ability to communicate quickly with others. INSTANTLY WHEN YOU CAN TALK ALL THE REST CAN BE NO SECRETS!

We say, dear, you sit in the driver's seat collectively, it has the power like never seen. The positive potential outweighs the negative. It is the first time in human history that the balance has been balanced in this way. Do you realizeof what you have achieved? From this it has tried everything. To this has been the examination. This is why you have come to this planet, to see what balance is achieved. This is enthusiasm. That's why the world responds faster vibrating and changing so much. Have you noticed the changes? It is in response to YOU! Now are not you glad to be seated in the golden chair? It is the seat of spiritual power, and has the potential to completely change his future.

## **SYNCHRONOUS**

The next is call: synchronicity, but it is much more than that. Remember when "who" saw the door marked with "unborn children"? In our last channel show them what that meant. Remember that "who" also saw the sign "World Leader" in a door? Some thought this meant that "who" could have been a world leader if he wanted. As shown in the last channel that was not the message at all. "Who" in his life had the potential to affect the futuro through synchronicity. The person that tonight he meditated and prayed for his family, is one who knows of synchronicity, because their actions affect someone else. One other really affect someone else, and they in turn affect others. Somewhere, a child or two born perhaps synchronicity were waiting, waiting for love to be shared. Why? By intention. And that child has the potential of a destination beyond your imagination. See how this is much more to synchronizeness, my beloved? This is the future of the planet. Generally revolve around what you do now as enlightened human.

This message is for healers here too. This is synchronicity. When reading or hearing these words some of you ask *"What I can do, I am a healer and I know, and I caring for a person at a time. Sometimes they are helped and sometimes not. I'm tired. I help heal a person a day, other healthy the next day, perhaps, or maybe not. I do not even Siquara I can report me."*

You might wonder *"This is changing the planet?"* And we say that this is exactly what is happening. It is through healing the synchronicity of one at a time, that you in this room and you reading this are doing it. This is what will make a difference. You are the precursors, leading. There are no accidents with respect to the diversity of those who come to see them. Look who they are, and know that through your healing will be the result of unborn children, and some of them will do special things for the planet. How are hoping it makes them feel significant in the scheme of things? Think about it.

Synchronicity. Future potential. Healing one at a time. There is so much power here! Look carefully to every human being who comes into the office looking for healing energy. Never know what will happen, or what their potential liability contracts. You can be your catalyst.

Years ago I knew my partner and I wondered if I ever known. It was synchronicity that led him to the right place at the right time. And it I can not resist the logic of the situation, for he knew that that was where he belonged. Do you see that if he had not honored the synchronicity of posts, there would be no meeting today, or book in their hands? This represents only a human. Can you imagine the power they have as healers, and the choices that will make those who feel the energyogy of their balance, as you balance them and allow them to give permission to move to the next level?

Now we are going into the sixth, and I'll give a word that you believe you understand their significance. I'm talking about love. Love to make a difference, right? It is what you have learned in these pipelines. We have the Spirit's messages are always full of love. But we could not really define it for you because it is not emotions. They are lactions as a human being to another in times of stress. No. We're going to say what love is from the spiritual standpoint.

Physical love and married. I want to make a trip with me to the core of an atom. Around this core there is a huge empty space, an "energy soup," as we call it. This soup has a bias power, and bias is the attribute where the energy is at the moment, maybe say, "Kryon, what are you talking about physics? We are talking about love!". I'm here to tell you that the predisposition of that energy is love soup. Now I will have some other things. Only three or 4 times its scientists have seen something that is absolutely baffling to them. And if they knew about the reality of this would be hesitant to share because it does not seem "scientific." The fact is that the bias that occurs in the soup of energy changes depending on the energy in the area where you are. Not surprisingly, rarely the same. Can consciousness and love affect matter? Yes, and this is the mechanical aspect of all this. This is the secret: they are interconnected. What's in the middle between the parties is love.

This sounds weird, but is this the missing interconnection between scientific thinking and spiritual thinking. It is this attribute that has not been recognized, which is the inexplicable part of why the INTENT and love can change the physical things. Do you know of miracles in the practical level or the earth where they are? Do you know of those who have been healed dramatically? Bones may have been made where none existed before, this is a miracle. Ever wonder what the mechanics of that? It's physics. LOVE is in the center of physics you know. There are ups and downs on this planet that can express things in their hands when they want you know? Have you ever wondered what is the physics of this? It's SCIENCE. Is improving the area. Is LOVE. Maybe spend some time before science relate what he's seeing how they are feeling, and will occur.

We say this, beloved. Very seriously. Love is in the center of physics! Is it any wonder that the consciousness of this planet can change the earth's crust? You can change the weather, you can change the orbit of an astral body is not doing this Kryon. Kryon is here to inform them of what YOU are doing. Is it a wonder that the attributes that appear to be in place and are inremovable can be removed forever? There is so much more to know about this soup of energy! But the bias is LOVE. That is the consciousness of Spirit itself. And you, like humans, are starting to get into that vibration. To have power with her, and that is why the miracles are happening. And that is why physics is related to spirituality. That's love.

And physics and the thickness of love, which is what you feel now as they shed love, and you know why? For which is at the cellular level and atomic level we are working. And that's where they are filled with love, that's where emotions happen. It is because we are affecting each of the moving parts (atoms) from their bodies. Spirit is pure Spirit.

Who do you think is the most powerful person on the planet? Well, maybe say it is the leader of a vast country with great abundance. I say no. We are speaking of spiritual power. Power is defined by the spirit of this

conversation and that night, as this affects the vibration of the planet. That is power! Not political or economic. He who has the power of vibration on the planet also have political and economic balance. We ask this question again, Who do you think is the most powerful? Now you may say, "*Kryon, I heard these questions before. I'll say that I am.*" Not this time. I will say that they are some of you. Right now, at this moment, on this planet, while channeling, with todo love, I say this: that with greater power to change the vibration of Mother Earth is the human. Later we will talk about the Indigo children that are coming to the planet. You as parents have the power to create an entire generation of human balance. Consciousness is the power of the future.

## THE PARABLE OF MARTHA AND ITS UNIQUE TREASURE

We give them a parable of Martha and unique treasure. Martha was an enlightened woman. She knew all about the changes and the vibrational co-creation. Martin was co-created and was very happy. YES. She went through the same exams as any human being, but Martha felt peace in his life. For a long time ago, she had understood about the attributes the change of karma that the Spirit had given her, and she had accepted the new gifts of the Spirit and intention had advanced in his life.

Now Martha was honored in his life with a vision of an angel showed him his room in the lessons. Similar to the "Who" (in the same abolished). She saw the gold room and realized instantly that here was where I was sitting. He also saw a room of peace and instantly realized that this was the key to the truth, walk around peacefully. Then he showed his room of abundance. There were more than enough for her! One corner was full of books! In another corner was a special package and the angel said to Martha: "*This is Your unique treasure, Martha. This unique treasure is honored above all else in this room. There will come a day when you're going to give away. Do not, Martha, unless appropriate, you will know. You also understand that when you give, this unique treasure will not be replaced.*"

Martha knew how to co-create your own reality. She and her friends got together and decided to sell a business where the New Age books and other items for people who think alike. This was a good idea, not only was a good idea, but brought them wealth and abundant. While doing this, because they were distributing products containing messages of what they believed. Observed entering the business and showed his intention to buy or sometimes not. They saw how the Spirit worked with them, also made a spiritual encounters in the business. Martha was sure that this reality she had created was the vision of the books. But one day, something happened.

One of these women, with whom Martin had partnered to put the negotiations price named Sal Sal did something they had not expected, as Sal was with all the profits of the business, and the group could no longer pay their debts. So all the merchandise sold and closed. Worse, they had no credit for any legal action to return their investment Sal. Sal had apparently done something wrong, terribly dishonest, inappropriate.

Now the other two women he had also been associated Martha were very angry and said; "*Debemos do something!*". There was much drama about all this. They knew that the laws of that country, would support, but they could not afford it because Sal had taken all the wealth. Sal knew this, and blatantly had left the city and had put his own business and did very well.

Now Martin had learned long ago that things were apparently negative karmic attributes that come to deal with it again. Only this time it was prepared. She had shed their Karma long time ago and did not feel the wound that the other two women themselves felt, or the need to participate in the drama. So Sal saw differently. I saw it as a player in the field. As a member of the family. Maybe he was disappointed with the situation, but I was not angry or want revenge. The other two women had the situation with them all the time. They were victims and Martha used to call and say: "*Oh, Martha, is not it horrible quand we spent?*" Martha faced what he could to explain the reason why Sal was in their lives, but they did not accept it.

Then there was much energy and daily drama as to what Sal had done. This continued for some years, until one day Martha heard that Sal was sick, it seems that there had been an accident in which she had been involved. Now he was in hospital seriously injured. Martha decided to visit, and on the way to hospital he remembered the words Angel in his vision, and knew why I had to go. Martha walked into the hospital room where Sal was hospitalized, Sal opened his eyes, and saw Martha got scared! Sal knew what they had done to Martha and the others, and I knew I was in trouble now.

Sal also knew that Martha loved her anyway. Martha came over and put his hand on Sal, trying to avoid all the tubes and cablecito hanging from it. He only said a few words: "Sal, would accept the healing that I have?"

Sal could not believe what I was hearing, after all he had done, "Martin was going to heal?! And he said "Yes." And then metaphorically, Martha looked within itself with INTENT, and tore his unique treasure and gave it to Sal Sal greeted him and gave permission for the healing that was allowed.

Now let's stop the parable for a moment to review the 4 attributes of love that we gave. While in the last pipeline pointed out, now will be exemplified. Beloved, what Martha did is within the definition of the 4 attributes of love given previously.

Love is silent. In that hospital room that night, between these two women, love was silent.

The second is that love expects nothing in return. No plans, no turning a blind eye and creates intrigue. In that hospital room that night, do not expect anything in return, nothing. Had it been so, Martha would not have been there.

The third attribute is that love does not scream from the top, "look at me!". He does not airs. That night in the hospital only the words: "you are ready for healing," were spoken.

The fourth attribute is that love has the wisdom to understand the other 3. Marta did not come "with great fanfare" to cause a stir, because love is silent. No salt was required to give him anything in return, because love does not expect anything. No congratulated herself for being healthy and be loved, while Sal was injured. No, love is not proud. Marta had used his wisdom to know that your treasure absolutely unique Sal was going to that night, never to be replaced. Marta had shared something so special that could not be ignored.

Back to the parable. That night, Sal was completely healed. The gift of healing that happened Marta, allowed to give permission for life to continue. Sal recalled that visit, and realized that to help heal, Marta had to completely forgiven having first and not have any resentment, anger or drama. And that changed his life forever.

Sal began to change. The unique treasure that had last been rooted in love, and was able to resonate with her. Now was it to give it when the time was right. And he did. When he was healthy again, visited Marta and the two become friends again. In the process, began writing books together for children. And those books became popular, and changed many lives forever!

Now, what about Martha? You thought RAN Marta would be empty, yielding its unique treasure. One night Martha was visited again by a vision. The same angel who had led on his first trip to the room of abundance did it again. Asked "Want to see your room in abundance again?". Martha agreed and led the angel. Again there were many books in a corner, but this time Marta were recognized as children's books she had published with the help of Sal, giving nee abundancia to deal with earthly needs. She told herself that these were not the books when you have a business, as she had originally thought. No, these books were created from love and healing of its former "enemy" Ps

The angel took her to the corner where his treasure had been unique and as expected was gone, Martha had given. But instead of singular treasure, now there were 7 unique treasures piled to the ceiling! The angel saw his surprise and he said, "is no longer singular, as I said. But now it has multiplied." Marta saw the humor in this. The angel had spoken very literally on the "singular", being a gift once, the angel had not told the whole story, that could happen Marta test. She had taken an enormous vibrational increase. More wealth and more power in his life, having yielded their precious gift. Marta knew that God was working well. Love has no limits, and increases the more you give. Multiplies, and distributed and change the reality. Marta was a man with honor, really.

Beloved, love their stores are absolutely limitless! As soon as you give it will be replaced 7 times! Spills while those around you, you never going to end. Some of you know how this works, and other newcomers are discovering.

Oh, my beloved, so little time has passed since we started this message and we have achieved so much in this room tonight. And if the Spirit and could Kryon No be sad, I'd say this would be that moment, because we're about to say goodbye in this communication tonight. We are withdrawing our energy to go, and I feel so much like you. There will never be another time when that exact energy occurs among entities that are present here.

When you leave here, look around you, especially those who you think they had never seen before, because in reality they are all "family." You know every one in the gun point in time, perhaps recognized as a family. Maybe tonight, meaning that each one of those around you and you know them spiritually to them. It is hidden from you, that many of those present here represent karmic family.

This is good news that we gave tonight. It is with honor and love that we have brought in the designated time. And to leave, say these words from the lips of my partner, who have come to know and expect Kryon group.

Are deeply loved! Until next time ... And that is ...

## CHAPTER 2 - TRAINING PARTNERSHIP WITH GOD

*Channeling in Indianapolis, Indiana*

*These words have been edited with additional words and thoughts to clarify for a better interpretation, the written text.*

### **ADMONITION:**

*Have you had any problem with the word admonition in the first Kryon books? Many had. In English it sounds like a rebuke or censure. Kryon not try to say this in any way. In American Heritage Dictionary defines it as: 1) board-to another-about something that should be avoided. Caution. 2) Remember something that was forgotten or left out, such as an obligation or responsibility.*

Greetings my dear! I am Kryon of Magnetic Service. Spirit will never get tired of listening to human voices (responding to a group moderator) This is a time to be loved, my dear. Take it! Because energy tonight will be poured into your ears if you wish. There some in the environment will never believe that this could occur, which may have communication such as this from the other side. There is no possible way to convince them to this belief will permeate your mind. So we ask you to feel the love that is pushed to you from the Spirit tonight. They will see: There is a piece of God in every one of you, a piece of the Spirit who knows the truth, who knows all about God. This is the truth: every one of you knows who I am. We have found earlier in another place, another time and many of you have gone through the Hall of Honor and received the colors obtained in the past in life on this planet.

Each one of you for agreement has come to this place and at this time. Whatever age you have it is immaterial for you are all young in spirit, and have ability, each one of you. So we say that **MUCH WILL HAPPEN tonight IF YOU WANT IT, IF YOU ALLOW IT.** Is Spirit that has a kind of urgency. You see, there are those among you who will never sit in a place like this. There is a tremendous amount of love here. There is healing in this room. Right now the environment Kryon sent to this place, we extend a bubble of love, we have done before, to extend slightly over the guides invite you to walk between the seats to do their jobs and wrap their arms and say: "You are eternal!"

And every time come and sit in front of this human assembly, we say something that you expect Kryon told. From the lineage of Lord Michael and Kryon, we say that you are very intensely loved, each and all of you again tell them we know their names. We know their contracts (made before incarnating) and some of you (of whom are present here and those who read this later), are waiting patiently, ready to proceed. Even those among you that they say "*this can not be well*" Or "*This can not be happening!*" We ask them: "Do you have joy in their lives? So much delight that they would risk not investigate whether this possibility may be real? There is work here but there is joy in work. And the joy is a personal peace. And peace is healing and life expanded. " Kryon is the theme of saying that many of you are doing the work for which they came here and proved by the attempt to sit in the chairs of this hasbitación (or be interested in reading this.) They are so loved each one of you!

Oh, dear, this evening we will present a concept that we have been holding up to come and sit in this energy (back in Indianapolis) because we are in the midst of your continent and the energy here is right to bring this message. This is a concept to which we have been targeting with our previous pipeline. It is an unquestionable truth, a postulate, a reality of God which will teach tonight. Which some have been receiving but maybe not properly identified. We talk about the integration of humans with God.

It's time to introduce him to you as it should be and it is only with the new energy, which is being dumped every year on the planet, becoming more pure and cleaner and more intense, human vibration has grown to be eligible these messages. Do you understand now that some pipelines son energy created by this group of humans? Think about it.

There is integration between humans and spirit that has never existed before. Is an integration that we have shared with the healers, some of them are here. It is an integration that says "Gone are the days when God did everything for you" Instead we are in the days when you participate in the process in a way which had never been allowed before.

My partner makes a joke: "How many light workers la new age needed to change a light tube in a healing center in the new era? And the answer is "only one, but the light tube has to want to be changed!" And so we sit in front of you healers and say that **THE PERSON IN THE CAMILLA WILL IS THE DIFFERENCE ON HOW IT WORKS HEALING!** We talked about the fact that, no matter what your process, **BEING IN THE COUCH IS THE CATALYST FOR HEALING**, not the healer. No matter what the process of healing, whether it's chemical, imposition of hands, even the largest of the methods, being on the table must participate in the ceremony, to agree and give permission and intent to be healed! **THEY HAVE TO WANT TO CHANGE!**. So many do not understand the concept and let the healer is the one who does everything. This principle of healing is also the basis for the life of high vibration in the new age.

And while you walk your path daily with the Spirit, which you call God, nosotros have a new term for you on that deepen now. Lollamaremos "associated with God." The word "partner" never before spoken in this way when Kryon humans sat

## **FOLLOWING GOD**

There are expressions used on the interface between the Spirit and humans since ancient times: the concept of sheep and shepherd. Let me tell you something dear to you were we would never be sheep! Agents, full power, that is what you are. The training partner or partnership with God has nothing to do with a relationship type shepherd / sheep. Some of you have God as a Father, a father or mother of heaven, and you would be the children. A cute image but deséchenla perhaps because she is not the relationship that we suggest. True partners are not treated that way and not dominate each other in that way, or even loving.

Some have said "I'll give my life to lead and deliver his command of God." This is not we ask, dear. **YOU DO NOT WANT** to go anywhere. We want to take charge of their situation with the power you have in this new era and to take control of it with a partner who sees beyond. That is to partner with God. Some of you have said, "I will surrender my life to God do it His Will." We say **NO!** No surrender! Instead Take charge, no surrender! Actuate is to take charge of their lives with a partner like God. Let us use a metaphor because **ENDERSTANDING** this best in the context of what a human societies. You are familiar with that kind of company.

## **HUMAN SOCIETIES / COMPANY WITH GOD**

Many of you are familiar with the relationships in human societies and have been many! And they know their problems right? They know where the problems arise not it? Especially when love enters society. So we use this kind of experience of partnership love. Is not it true that when two people are one tossociation love often do a ceremony? They announce to all his acquaintances and friends his intention. Make a ceremony in which each other to verbalize what they are attempting to do in your love.



Let's have a ceremony you and us! It's time to partner and if you want, go ahead and do a ceremony, perhaps at their expense. Lasting 2 minutes or less but exprésenlo strong. Say: "I WANT TO MARRY MY HIGHER AT THIS POINT OF MY LIFE!"

I can tell you that the ESpiritu will answer you because I represent the love of Spirit. I represent the response of the High partner, the Supreme Being, and I tell them that He will manifest itself this way: "Oh, my dears, we are committed to partnering with you. Because we love beyond all measure, and we've been waiting to express this to us! Our vow to you in this society is to love them completely and never be allowed to fall! "

Ceremony! It is a marriage to be Superior because this is the kind of partners we spoke. Is one that lives in you and you can make a difference. Each of you has that spark of life, a piece of the whole, so completely hidden within their duality.

Now what is one of the first things partners do? Well they are distributed tasks that take place each and state that there will be duties to perform so that none passes over the other, lay down the tasks that each can perform better. So we will emphasize some of the duties of this spiritual society and we start with human duties.

#### **CLEAN THE OLD:**

The company's goal is to bring both and to do the duties of you as God's partners are mainly to do everything possible to merge with God. The first thing we want to do is **CLEAN AND REMOVE THAT OLD ROAD KARMA**. Many of you are aware of the new gifts received for that purpose, we talked about many them. So **YOUR PART OF THIS MUST BE INDICATING THE INTENTION OF DOING AND MAKE OUR PARTY IS FOR YOU.**

To those of you who take this gift and do so, we will honor them with the results!. Just like a human society, the old ways should be set aside so that new may be accepted. Then things begin to happen around that will allow them to fulfill their duties ahead of society, such as the Co-creation. You slowly cowill begin to co-create with your new partner, just as they would in a human relationship co-creating new attributes, getting things together and establishing a sense of community among you

#### **CO-CREATION AND SELF-ASSESSMENT:**

Some of you told me "*Kryon, you've talked about co-creation before but what exactly?*". The **CO-CREATION** my dear is the process where YOU CREATE THE REALITY OF YOUR LIFE, WHAT IS LIFE FIND YOUR CURRENT CONTRACT. It is usuallys life contracts are not always great. Some of the contracts are simply a wonderful human being, walking in the Light, raise children who also walk in the light. How about that?

Some contracts are silent as a healer, heal other humans, and you know who I'm talking as some of you are right in the middle of his contract compliance. Some of you are in that contract and can not believe they are serving! That is the effect of la duality. Some of you have multiple contracts and as the parable that we have exemplified, you are looking for a while already serving appropriately enough a lot of other contracts.

The co-creation is that duty that requires you to believe that these things are possible. There is often a matter of self-worth that is interfering directly in the middle of these tasks to a partner and we talked about this before. Oh, so many of you sitting here and reading this have had onarnaciones using robes and sandals! That's what brings you to a place like this now or do further interested in what they read! It is your interest in God, a call to find out more about the Spirit, that part of you that says: "There is more to life than just walking on this planet as a biology. I remember from another time! "

But as you recall, you have lived as priests or nuns or monks. You were taught in those days to think of yourselves as DIOSes or goddesses were blasphemy! We're here to tell you that you know best. Metaphorically, there is a room in your house that is Lesson in a golden throne, something we've talked before! This is a throne where an angel sits, that is glorious and spectacular! And in the face of the angel you see his face! Because you deserve to be here as part of the Whole. You lined up to do, You asked and now you're here. No orwork entity in this universe that is bigger than those who sit in their chairs in front of mine now, or those whose eyes read these words later. This is what makes the partnership with God and self-assessment that allows you to accept this fact. You have earned the right to make that company!

Here's something that we said in our last channel: never again see their boat foundering in a sea of frightening uncertainty. Instead take the helm with your handss, with wisdom and power. Note the giant hands of the Spirit (his own golden angel Higher) wrapping his fingers around yours and together, find an unusual way to the home. This is the true partnership!

#### **P Z:**

Another duty of the society is to create peace in your lives because you can not be forming a marriage with God and not have a peaceful attitude. "How is this done? How I can I have peace in my life just thinking that I deserve to be here? "He questionstare you Kryon.

When you understand that your karma can be cleansed, "when they understand that **reality around him respond to your own and operate-** Then you may believe that peace can be achieved as well. Slowly **through communication intention and desire**, You can begin to have peace even over the most horrendous things in your life, what have bothered before since I have memory and that you thought were permanentis! A peaceful aspect is an attribute of an enlightened being. "What is God's part in this? Where is the key to being able to be partners in peace? "Wonder. That is our specialty ones! As to the point that you feel very angry, as you wish

mourn frustration, there will be time that we as partners have come to love you and surround you with the loving arms of God and say: "Be at peace with it . Do not fear these things that are lessons. In this background is only love, the most powerful force in the universe! "is the force that heals your body. It is the feeling that you can surround them now as I speak to you as Spirit. That is our part, you see?. That is the part of the agreement on the peaceful attitude and you just have to ask! And if this were not true, I would say they are not. And if this were not happening in some of you in this room, I would say they are not. We promise to embrace amor to create for you the peace they want when you say their intention to join. There is no greater peace than the peace of God.

#### HEALTH:

Another of the duties of the company's health. The health of your body is critical because there is something that your partner (God) wants to know: we want you to stay here! As much as possible. Then there is an investment you have made in your trip, so we say: "Now that you have the truth, and now that you understand the society, why would they want to leave? Oh, we want you to stay! "This is the reason why they have been given the gift of clean karma. This is the reason why the contracts were disclosed. That is the cause of protection for the peaceful attitude. Many of you have misunderstood the concept of ascension. Ascension is the name of the attribute that human beings have joined in marriage in a hundred percent to the Higher Self and society in equal parts with God. It allows humans to stay on Earth do not leave! It allows them to be spiritual beings much larger than they are, with one foot in your dimension and one in ours. It takes work, vibrational self-worth and achieve this change. But the initial duties honeymoon revolve around love and every one of your duties are returned interact with spiritual attributes what we can do for you to complement the marriage. But **we will not do anything without your permission, we will not do anything without your intention. The key is the INTENT.**

#### FIDELITY:

Now here's another interesting task in society. You ask, "How can relate fidelity in a partnership with God? No need to worry about it Kryon, because after all, there is only one God! I do not I can go to another! "It's not like you think.

CHOLERA: dear my anger or rage are in human nature do not you have fallen you again in anger after achieve greater awareness? When you know that anger and fear are the old concepts of energy and spirit no longer flatter and are no longer signs of love (although it happens to humans after all). Anger is scheduled and love. Rage is against the true nature of your partner (God), and yet it is within your often! So the anger is an infidelity to the real nature of a marriage with God.

CONCERN: What happens to the preocupacion? It is a product of the intellect. Is an attribute that I wake up at 3 am and he says: "There is something wrong! I do not think about it now but I know it's there ... so we worry about it! "It's human nature. The strangest thing is that some of you immediately worry! If it has not happened to you before, we are asking to nullify the nature of intellectual concern is an old energy and have loyalty to love with the Spirit.

OUR part of the contract is to give peace above all concern. Is guaranteed provided that **express their intention to achieve**. The concern goes against the very nature of your partner (God) and yet still so often in yours! She is also unfaithful to the nature of this society. Anger does not serve you. The concern is not serve you. Doubt your self-worth will not serve in the New Era. These acts are against the principles of your new society and bear no allegiance to divine sponsorship.

CHANNEL: here's another item in the area of faithfulness to God. Listen: any entity channeled their lives coming to honor your Higher Self as much as yours. The Higher Self that you take is a "piece of God." As part of God is also a member of this channel. I honor the Supreme Being than I have the honor channels as well as any entity in this universe! Those of you who feel like they are channeling entitiescontrols this: SEE IF THEY EXCEED YOUR HONOR. See if they say they are more important than your inner angel, and if they do, go there to escape. Because HIGHEST NOTHING ON THIS PLANET THAT YOU BRING IN! Channel is to inform, give data. It is nothing more than that. It is information that your higher self and your human nature can be used as spiritual food. After the information is received, take it, apply what you want and then leave it to the side. Never use the channeler as a teacher or guru! Never give up your personal power of choice. Instead, give the information received from channeling to your Higher and Higher Self guide you on how to live, because he is the anointed piece of God that you are! Is responsible, the top of you-not the channeler. Embracing the channeler as a guru is to create infidelity to God, your Higher Self.

#### DRAMA:

Perhaps the part of human nature and more muddled for the Spirit is when some of you, by choice, they decide to go back on his path to enlightenment and are imprisoned in a self-made drama. Everyone knows people who do it. Just when things start to be okay, they say internally "seems too peaceful, I think I will go back and create some problems, I feel more comfortable that way!" And many of you do! You have grown up in a certain way and are accustomed to certain timientos, certain things around and try to create that part of the known when it seems to disappear. OK's own lack of self requires a human drama education. It is a lesson about the association, a lesson of growth. You do not need to make a human drama to feel comfortable! What do you think of this argument?: The new energy, energy class that changes lives forever and cure humans. It is

spiritual sensationalism of the highest order! What about Imiracles you made in your body? How to make an argument result? These are the kind of argument that God has and your partner wants you to know and follow. Get used to them!

## COMMUNICATION:

HAVE A COMMON COMMUNICATION THROUGH: Some of you are aware that as partners, humans can talk to each other for a long time without communicating anything. The reason for this is manifold, but among the reasons is that you never reach the same level of communication. One speaks of an issue but the other one listens! They are on the same page of the book and are not talking about the same line, so often end up with verbalization but not communication. So therefore there is no communication and it lasts a long time.

HOW can communicate with this new partner we are talking about? We are talking of the Company with God! What can we do to ensure that communication is good? Dear it is not difficult. There is a ready conduit for your communication with Spirit, to speak as easily as I speak with you, my love flows so easily from me and through this man whose voice you hear, and into the hearts of humans sitting in front of me! Thus there is a ready conduit to be followed! No need to construirlo. Todo what you have to do is know how to access it.

**Here is the key:** When you sit for meditation, THE FIRST THING THAT SHOULD SEE IS SITTING ANGEL DORADO IN THAT THRONE IN YOUR PART AS A GOD, THERE deserves to feel on that throne! This opens the passageway, believe me. Again there is the issue of self-worth.

Understand the "piece of God" who you are. Open the door and start the conversation. Do not come crawling. Do not come as a child speaks to his father or a sheep to the shepherd. **It's time to talk to your partner, whom you love deeply and sits on the throne as an angel while speaking. Feel their wings and OPEN THE CONVERSATION AS AN EQUAL.** That is number one! You deserve it **IF YOU DO NOT FEEL THAT FAIL NOT EVEN DESERVE THE COMMUNICATION START** even talk about what you want and drag hoping that God hears, the words fall from the ceiling!

Look, the Spirit wants to speak as a Partner! This is the one. Two is to make these magic questions: *"Where do you want? What I can do better partner for you? Give me your instructions pair to act this week"* For example. Any problems you face daily. We know that many have to cope. Meet it this way: "Dear Spirit, I wish to associate with you. I deserve to be here in my magnificence to receive answers from my partner, is also superb. How I can do this or do that happening? What should I do now? Dame synchronicity in my life to show me the answer and I will answer you to be alert so that no accidents in my life! "

Beloved **Synchronicity TAKE THEM WHAT HAPPENS TO YOU EVERY DAY AS A DIRECT RESPONSE TO YOUR QUESTIONS.** See, **this is the part we play in responding to your requests.** Things are not always as they seem. Do not make assumptions about what will happen or not going to happen and never restrict your partner! Do not give us the solutions that you think they exist! Let our vision than bring them to you!

Top view: the last thing your socior spiritual God wants to hear, my dear, you know what you think about what is the solution. Strangely enough **many of you constantly dictate to us the answers as if they understood all the invisible work that is around you.** REMEMBER, **YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT WE KNOW.** Let us therefore be those supplying the unknown. There are other contracts around you that you do not see and they are supposed to be joined with yours in a higher gred and you have not yet been found with these people! Then you will! So there is an element of trust, right? There is an element of being in the "now" with your life and being open to the unexpected.

In the past we have made a joke about the map that the Spirit gives. When you unfold a map is a small spot that says: "You You are here "and about seems to be little point, where you only. stands. Is this: here, see? If you only tell them where estOTHERS ARE you and what's immediately in front of yours! But we never said that's below the line. They do not even tell you where you were! For the Spirit, your partner is in a different time frame than yours. We are in the "now" and have an oversight that would astonish you. Know your contract and your name angelic. See your Merkabah, know your colors. We know who you are! And consort with us you have it everything. Achieve a partner who has the knowledge that you have not, but you must request them and manifest their intention.

Now the second question that is often done on the communication is **"WHEN we must communicate?** There are two rules: **"NOT WHEN YOU ARE TIRED COMMUNICATE!** Is the first or if not end communicating in their sleep. And the second: **"DO NOT WAIT TO BE IN TROUBLE! "** Practice daily communication. Do not wait until you have a huge problem! **It is much more difcil for your partner to work with you when you're scared.** FEAR is a word that you have not heard out of this channel because **no fears by partnering with God.** Fear is an old energy concept. It has no place when you walk and vibrate in the new form.

## RECIPROCITY:

Finally let me tell you about the reciprocity of this partner of yours: the Divine Force.

OUR CORPORATE RESPONSIBILITIES: Oh dear ones do you want to know how wonderful that is? No larger drama This is being done on this planet right now with the workers of the Light of the New Era!. Are beginning to see who they are. Begin to understand the changes they made.

When you were not here, every one of you said "I want to go back because this is the time on Earth for which we all expected, the amazing potential for global change!" That is a tragedy! And great! Now we talk about partnering with the Spirit (God) and most sensational news is that noneNo human could have had.

Answer me: Would you like to have a partner who was always there no matter how? Oh, you might get mad, turn to the old energy and worry. Inadequate institutions could channel that fill people with terror. May doubt your self-worth as they wish. But when they decide to return, your partner God still loves them! The partner says "I'm here. Let's try again, take my hand. " This is sensational news! Nothing like this andn the world. It is the story of the prodigal son and all restarted.

Answer me: How would you like a partner who loved them so much that was always there? Always there no matter what you are doing, always there with open arms and boundless love. What? It's great! That's what we offer now, a partnership with the Spirit, something we have not spoken previously. Oh, we talked about it often in disguised form, but it took a time like this, with the mixture of humans who have come here with a kind of pure intent, which is represented tonight to tell you these things.

We love without measure. As we speak some have begun to understand the full potential of their lives. Things will be different, you know. This is the beginning of a new era. We wish to record that there will be another great volcanic activity as you never seen before on this planet, and begin soon. The changes start desfrom the outside and go to the internal. Not be unexpected. I've said this before.

What are you supposed to be doing? With a partner like the Spirit **YOU ARE IN THE RIGHT PLACE AND AT THE TIME INDICATED.** AND NEVER HAVE TO WORRY NI FEAR GLOBAL CHANGE THESE. IS IT TRUE THAT THERE ARE SOME LESSONS FOR YOU AND SOME MAY LOSE SOME PROPERTY BY THE WAY BUT THE LESSONS ARE CLEAR, GIVEN IN LOVE YOU, CLEAR AND LIFT YOUR PROCESSES.

No magreater love than that where an entity agrees to come and be a human on this planet, covered by the veil of duality, like you. You do not see themselves as I do. Spectacular, gorgeous, glowing colors beyond measure. That's what you are. Some of you will walk by this place still hesitating, wondering if you belong to the planet. But the seeds be planted this night, you see, because COME A TIME WHEN YOU CAN USE THIS INFORMATION. Oters of you are absorbing this right now and understanding their implications for their lives.

We come to you tonight to tell you these things in love. While I will wash your feet will love you and my partner. And I told my dear there is no greater love than this. The invitation is open and will continue to be partners with the Spirit. This is one of the gifts you have as human beings in this New Era. And while we leave you with this information, we invite to feel the love tonight Spirit and hugs from us here and the amazing sensationalism of humanity in this New Era!

And so is this, KRYON.

## SEVEN LOVE CONNECTIONS

*Live channel in Vancouver, BC Canada*

Greetings, my dear, I am Kryon of Magnetic Service. My partner brought me this evening in front of this special meeting of humans and as I speak to you sitting in front of Kryon tonight (and then read these words) I tell you me I have waited and I waited for you. Tonight I speak to the family that sits across from me. My dear, in the next time this room will be filled with love for us, it's like squeezing the roof of the Spirit's love, is something I have never felt.

So we come to you healers and you can see beyond the veil that you call and tell them psychology honor them greatly because you are precursors of the Warriors of Light, The first to know that there is a change-up, the first to see the light in the sky that is the New Era and the first to understand and wonderfully true that you are something special.

There's a piece in each one of you is God and you walk this planet, knowing full well that she is there. Dear, we have waited so long for this meeting! Thus, he commented that each of you is exalted. Even those who do not know what I'm talking about, are exalted. Ones we have waited so long for this meeting. The energy in this room will never be the same. Awareness of the entities that are represented here no more will join in the same pattern and with this feeling of home that you wanted to have. And we want you to feel again.

It's like a slice of home that allow pass lifting the veil for a moment you call "duality." Right now speak of love. Talk about the 7 attributes of love. The firsthe three distilled karmic power, some of them you would never expect to intervene in a discussion about love.

1. From the first we talked about earlier. Is **FEAR**. May ask, "was not a discussion about love, for love of human connection and the first thing that you talk about is the fear?" Yes, this is because, as stated above, the fear is the mechanism or tool love of God on Earth. The fear is what was given to you as a way to prod them saying, "this is the reason why you are here. " Look at the eyes and work with him. The fear and begins to be the first love connection or attribute of the Spirit of the Earth humans. And for those of you who have walked in fear and have transformed it into joy, you know what I'm talking about.

But let's talk about the kinds of fears that you carry in your incarnation, which originate in and represent your past lives (and easy) your karma, even small tEmor: the fear of small spaces (claustrophobia) fear of heights, fear of

lighting. These can be easily seen and every time it happens is like a dual message that says "we love you." That's because you with your permission are often located in a place that inspires fear. And today, dear, listen: there is no dark or demonic entity that will put you in that situation. He does the love of God to leave your present organization, to facilitate your work to raise the vibration of the planet. **IS YOUR INTENT THE ALLOWED TO STAY IN FEAR OR NO, I CHOOSE, FOR YOUR CHOICE AND INTENT IS WHAT BRINGS VIBRATIONS OF THIS PLANET UP.**

So next time you face the fear of any kind, look at it and understand that it is a test carried out under an agreement with your Higher Self. Although set, is wrong! Love is a lesson in disguise that asks them to fix it and the other side has peace and joy! And whenor look in the eye, tell him: "YOU SEE, AND I KNOW WHY YOU ARE HERE" fear they will smile and disappear like a ghost in the night before the light comes! There you will know that it was enveloped in love. Begin to understand that fear does not exist as something dark but as an attribute with which you previously consented to work in life. Leads them to learn and grow. Therefore it is a great gift. The result of working with fear is a force and change in consciousness. The common everyone in one way or another.

**IS GOD'S OWN do this? There will be some who will say that the Spirit will never lead you to fear or a dark place in your life. Those who say this have not studied the spiritual history of this planet and therefore lack information about how God has worked with us for eons. According to most religious writings, this attribute has been present in the lessons of great men and women forever. The Buddha habit's clearly in his great history and teachings. Muhammad had great tests of fear and faith in his life, all bringing a higher level. Jesus on the cross when he changed to move up the vibration, cried aloud for everyone to take recorded. A current master Paramahansa Yogananda was clearly the lesson of these attributes. In the old energy tests of Job are legendary and can you imagine the terror in the heart of Abraham when he was about to slay his son? Are evidence of God's love, each. Fear is a tool of love and honor. Moving through fear of the prize of a higher vibration. Use your insight and look at the history. God uses the fear of another way in this New Age but it is your tool.**

2. The second port is perhaps the one that stands out in relation to karma. Is one with which the Spirit works of entry. That to all of you have accepted and have asked for it again and again before present embodiment. The call **"TESTS IN THE HUMAN FAMILY"**.

Dear, we have sat before you and told you this but maybe we have not talked about the love connection that is here. So many of you have jobs to do with your karmic families and we are now talking about very heavy things. Sometimes it's just displeasure or rude things in the family, sometimes it is a total lack of support, are sometimes disagreements. But other times an abuse, an unforgivable abuso. And when you can say "this happened and that was my family" will also say "it changed me," because that question and that is the purpose for their existence, whether seen with grief or anger.

Again, we say that there is no greater love in the universe when the best friends on the other side of the duality agree to come to this duality and abusing each other if their own, to learn, where you wear the mask of hate or anger and the other appears the victim while walking lto life with energy of anger to each other. There is no greater love than that. That's karma, turning in the target to be resolved and dissolved. We say again that is your own spirit that has allowed them to go through this in your families so that they transmute all in love!

**Does anyone think that he can never love or forgive? It is a position ones. He stands in front of him and asked to correct it daily. He says, "You can not go on the planet until you work with this youma! Lovingly asks them to co-create joy in this difficult situation.**

**Many of you will say "No joy can never be in this situation" but we say "No you have that will engage with another person EVER." All you have to do is fix it within you. And when you do that dear ones will be true forgiveness and understanding and tolerance for others to observe what happens to them! They know that the karma has been releasing and regress in this situation.**

When ustedes take responsibility for ending things on a cellular level they know that the challenge has been completed. Again, compared to a game of tennis.

As you continue hitting the ball to one side and the other, the game continues and will continue again and again. The day you stop the game and do not appear on the court, the day the game will pause for BOTH. The other player may continue to go to court but not for long to understand that there is no return to your service and your energy kick in the game. This person will know of your change. Then watch that person!

There is no greater tool in the mechanism facilitating the family's love. And we say that love is a very strong connection. So the next time it happens, and have the opportunity to be angry or feel victimized or want a family member has ever existed, believe and feel the spark of love that is enclosed in it to allow this. Recognize the invitation there to fix it! Recognize that you have helped plan it!

3. The third layer karmic connection is more intense and powerful, is called the **DEATH EXPERIENCE**. Now dear, you know it's just a change of energy, but as humans, the death of another is a big sting and sting again is karma and the penalty is also karma. What you do with your life at this stage of karmic sting is another great challenge. Death is common to all mankind and is therefore a very suitable tool you have created to facilitate your growth, as difficult as it is for you

There are many kinds of deaths in their lives and we are not talking about yours. All recognize that there is an appropriate death in the elderly, who have spent their time on the planet and moved naturally. Not that it is easier for you, but in the end it is expected. Even seemingly appropriate in this death is a lesson there is nothing like that and no human experience when a person is gone. Those who are "fathers and sons and mothers and daughters, suddenly notice the union between them. Themselves suddenly looking at their own families and understand what will happen to them too someday. These are hard times when many decisions are taken while karmic lessons seem to accept the Spirit. The Spirit honored by your path in these difficult times.

But what we speak is that human landcall death is inappropriate if there is really no death inappropriate. No dear, not even slightly. When a loved one dies young, perhaps he or she is your son or daughter. Perhaps this person has been part of a massive accident or tragedy in which many went along with them. Let me say something about this: THIS EVENT IS FULL OF LOVE AND PURPOSE!. Beloved know that your pain is great. Some time ago a mother was very struck by the pain came to Kryon meeting, had lost his son just hours before. I looked inside and saw his pain and told by my partner "You have not yet seen the gift?". No, she had not seen. Later she came back and told Kryon "Have you seen the gift?" His heart glowed: "Yes, I did." See she had cried out for truth that was in that event and had understood what she was supposed to do with it in honor of his son. When a loved one leaves you in despair and are absoluteoverriding cause is filled with pain, you think "looks like a wasted life!" and often your pain makes you doubt God. Listen! No waste! Well, in a meeting planning sacred divine life, with your permission, that person you said "if the time is right, this is the time plan and I split for you, with my death, you can learn" and so ones, in light of this we say "take this death and put them back your victory!" The energy of that person is still you and he or she has had only a change of energy!.

This person stands in your presence now and I says:

"What you gonna do with this situation we have planned? Because we've been through this with all love and we agreed that this happened to you. And you choose now or take your grief for the rest of your life and be a victim by dragging my name day and squeezing or thank you gift of love and decide what you do with these emotions que feel "

Now is the moment your life is ripe for decision and change! You are now at low tide, maybe it's time to try a spiritual awakening. These are the gifts given to enable human beings make decisions. See, the Spirit understands your humanism! No death inappropriate. Hard to see perhaps, but there's a love connection there. No matter who you have lost, you must understand that they are between you and us. They gone! Have changed their energy and the energy change has been a matter of love, to bring about a planet. And they continue to stand and tell you "What will you do with this?".

Dear me give you a perfect scenario the next time someone in midlife change of energy. Consider this Mass: Gather a group and celebrate your life! Do not let what remains of their biology is seen. Set a place for them in the ceremony, an empty chair, and tell everyone that they are still So the challenge with you to show humor in that event the challenge! It is one of the strongest attributes of the Spirit and you pass through the veil unchanged. Use it! If they do not understand that their power is gone and you can see the highlights of what they are doing. Because it is true, celebrate the change of energy. It is false to find and complain because they are gone. We can not say enough about this because there are many lessons of love to give. The honor mes greatly to his own way on this planet! So we call it "work."

4. Now we come to **SCIENCE** and you can ask "what Kryon has to do science in this?" We'll tell you something very funny. The science is absolutely full of loving connections in a way that will surprise and now we will go to scientists. It's so funny that you all claim that scientists do not have any kind of bias when they make an assumption and experiment. Actually you scream que the last thing you can have is any kind of spiritual trend in the laboratory study. As you go through an experiment and postulate the route by which things can go in the universe, you do the most to stay balanced and uncontaminated by the subject. But remember that at the cellular level you have a distinct knowledge, and we'll show it to see how funny it is that for us. You know the cellular level have come to this planeta of free will. At the cellular level you recall that there was a planning session prior to the things that you were going to face in coming to Earth. Can humans forgotten in this test, generate a high vibration alone? Will they be able to raise the vibration of the planet or not? Because you know that the Earth is

special. You know they are going through a very special and unique test in the Universe. Therefore you are monotheistic, they want to be or not and trying to continue with your thoughts to your planet as prejudiced.

Three hundred years ago, when the greatest scientists looked to the heavens, the heavens decided that revolved around the Earth. They were monotheists! The Earth was the center and everything revolved around! Women and men of science decided this and what is interesting is that all of mathematics seemed to try! Well, now you know better is not it?

But imagine that in this day and age a scientific traffic comes to a vast sea of sand grains due to special circumstances the scientist can only examine one of the grains of these billions of grains of that sea. Extended as far as he can see there are sand dunes behind sand dunes. He reaches down and picks up that single grain of sand (one among billions of grains) which is the only one who is within your reach even before his eyes all he sees on the horizon are grains of sand. In this grain of sand placed on the microscope he discovers an beautiful design, colors unimaginable. The scientist asks himself and says: "As a scientist I wonder how many other grains of sand that I can not also have to consider this beautiful design." Find out the answer! Human monotheistic logic says: "As I can not see the other grains of sand is almost certainly the only beautiful is this." All others are considered so simple. Especially monotheistic! Of course this is not logic of any kind, but your Prejudices typically work well on behalf of the scientific method.

Of course we are talking about the fact that the universe is bustling with life. Almost all solar system contains a planet that has the potential for the seed of life. This is quite common. It occurs naturally in many forms and one day you will laugh hard when you see it. But since they can not see they do not think so, "there is only life here." You have seen something your cosmos and have talked about the Big Bang theory-one event to creative universe. We have said before (see Kryon, Book III) that the more I examine this theory seems worse! They may notice that this universe is not even well-distributed! Rather, it piles up! And there seems to be out of a central explosion. Some of you are discovering shyly that the age of the subject groups that are further away is less (they are younger) than those who are closer.

There are also missing a lot of energy! These things do not support the idea of a unique creative event and yet you cling to the idea that you are part of only a creative explosion! This is a trend especially monotheistic prejudiced!

Finally, in the science department, we have mentioned the differences in tables of time within the cosmos. Look in the areas of the universe that are farther away and see physical facts impossible! Huge bodies of matter rotating at speeds appalling that you know is impossible in your physical world or they fall apart. And then you posit all sorts of answers on why this should be so, even if you do not have anything physical observable to validate these assumptions. Few of your scientists have ever thought that there might be another reason. You see, you have imposed on the rest of the universe the physical attributes of your own area. You decide how it is here in your area observable should be the same everywhere! Are as the native who never found to any party outside its tropical jungle. He can never understand the concept of ice until you understand that there are places with climates different from their own, somewhat non-intuitive in it.

And again we return to the issue of TIME. In this involves something that never did before and is to invoke the energy of Metatron who called for this explanation. (Pause: Kryon channeler says wants the reader of this review why two names ending in Kryon and Metatron ON. See what they have in common. There is a conundrum here)

[KRYON and Metatron].

We will say now we want something we call the "fog of energy", which is around the atom's nucleus. And we say that the space between the core and the fog of energy (which is great) varies much more than you think in the matter. As the space varies, the speed of the fog to change. In physics, where the speed of the fog is strong and fast you have a different time of your acquaintance.

Till at school you have been taught that time is relative, remember? Your science has even tried using acceleration of small particles, demonstrating that this is the case. You have postulated and believed that if an object could be light enough, your time frame would be different. But when you go to those areas of the universe where "physically impossible" occurs, you do not remember that perhaps the time frame is different. They never do! And here's why: you still have not accepted that an object can appear to be fixed and yet is traveling very fast. Not in linear time from point A to B, but in the fog of vibrant energy of its parts is where you measure the speed!

And so dear ones, if you were in that area of space "physically impossible" and could look back to planet Earth and could see what is happening, all things seem to move extremely slow! This is the relativity of time you have studied, accepted, but do not seem to apply to what you see in real space. Why? You are monotheistic-special-biased and illogical compared to what you know. It is available for your phone.

Now, what has this to do with love? We'll tell ones that we honor and bless the scientist who meditates! Because this person will have the truth first, because the truth of physics is God. It is the way the Spirit works and how patterns and colors. All things that are within the atom are blessed by the Spirit and finally, while the energy of Metatron hand, he says this: "What makes the distance between the parties to change?" This is the puzzle for scientists. Because the area between the core and the fog of energy, though vast, is not empty or

hollow. Is a pattern of energy soup and is within the pattern changes the distance gap and thus the speed of the fog. And this is all that we say about the theme "

Therefore science contains the real parts of loving energy in itself. All are anointed, holy and do the love thing. The Spirit and science are one. The idea of science apart from God is very funny. "You will study the forms without the math? Can you even begin to understand the geometry without the love connection that screams at you that "this is it spiritual?"

No, the covenant between God and physics is a chain of unity that can not be separated. Cuanto soon see this, the bigger your findings. There is a great love in the smallest parts of your subject.

[KRYON SINGLE AGAIN]

5. Although love is strong connection with science, she is even stronger with the next connection. We're talking about **PLANET EARTH** (With a big P) It's nothing that we dwell with you, dear, in this area (the beauty of Vancouver Island). But there are some who walk this planet and who see no connection between human and mud! We tell you when you are not human biology is your clay! So when you claim to your Higher Self and move across the veil, what you call biology decays and go back to your life force and chemistry returns to clay. Therefore, the planet is you in transition.

All these things you are, every single chemically belongs to the Earth and there not to love. There is a whole retinue all-in many times the amount of existing humanity on, in and through this planet that supports them. The magnetic grid and the form in which it is generated is done in love to you (again, love science.) We consider the magnetism of the planet as a life force. There is awareness in this plan. Not in the way you think from the intellect but the earth is a living, breathing. **If you removed the humanity of your globe, he would die. HE RESPONDS TO YOU. Therefore, before USTEdes put large amounts of energy both within and above the planet Earth, we are asking them to FIRST LOVE THE PLANET. Understand ANYTHING THAT WILL MAKE YOU DO IT YOURSELF. Because he responds to your actions and intentions and change according to them.**

Beloved, when Kryon came, we talked about global changes and you have seen changes in weather patterns and have seen the earth tremble. Have seen a lot things that were presaid. This connection is the Love / Earth because we are here in honor of you! The change of the grid and global changes are as if the Earth were being repaired. Think of it as "under construction". The love connection between you and the Spirit is by Metro. Understand this connection and as a society and as a group of people know that once the connection is made, there is nothing they can do. Because the "mud" absolutely will respond to you. **So my dear, not teman not be shy when they feel in your meditations to greet the world as another person. Greet all its parts as the elders did.** Because, again there is a power of West, North, East and South. There is an energy of the clay itself.

And there's a power of foliage. It's not your imagination that there are entities among the flowers and they still greet you in the stillness. They are not those who left the planet on 12/12. They are here to support you and those of you who feel that there are entities in their gardens, they are right! There are few entities on Earth. This is your love connection with the planet. Look at the morning sky and the clouds and water. Listen to what they are telling. One of the things they are telling them is "greatly honor you for what you have done. We are so proud of you! "And this is why the earth's honor when you plant the seeds. And why are we changing the vicalibration of the mud to find yours. Oh, dear, there is a strong connection between you and the mud!

6. **FALLING IN LOVE.** The sixth is funny and we talked about this before. Thus, many of you are aware of what happens to a human when he falls in human love. Although there is great humor in this, there are also very serious. When human love often experiences something as apparently temporarily insane!. There are a lot of sighs, and the chemistry changes, there are trips and tarThamood. See love is a power so strong human to human. This is with regard to procreation and the desire is about love. When you are in this state, and you all can talk about this as humans, do you remember the feeling of completeness and security have total? There is nothing that you can not do. Remember how peaceful is this feeling? You are cared for, loved, and the object of your affection is very great and beloved.

Dear this is absolute, pure amor. It is the love of God released to you during these times. It is not unusual. We say that this love is the natural state between entities on the other side of the veil. This is why, when my partner comes before you and calls them "respected and honorable" and "deserve to have their feet to be washed" to believe that at the time he feels in love with you Believe! This is real. So expect this feeling when you greet the burning bush. We have said before that there is good reasonng by which the human asked to remove their shoes when talking to the bush. Many of you will say it was to honor the power of the Spirit-land sacred and all-but that was not all. It was because the Bush represented the Spirit and wanted to wash figuratively and uphold the human feet! The sacredness of the earth due to human presence there! See, we love you. We love you. Please feel the love at this time.

7. The number seven is great. It is the objectiveto the first communication of Kryon. We speak now of loving connection **GUIDES AND ANGELS.** We say again that each of you has a group of entities that is personal to you. Sometimes three of the most beautiful bodies you have ever seen. Accompany them during this time of life



and some of you have never greeted. Despite that, they are loved and not judged on their minds or hearts. You are supported by many other entities Terrestree when these are very personal with you And when we say that this room is full of love, we will walk these corridors and the hugs, we are talking about these entities and those angels.

These guides and angels are assigned to you for life but are allowed to come and go when others come in the new energy to you. We discussed the reason why they are with you but we are not now talking about it. In the past we have taught them what to do and how comunicarse with them but not talk about that now. We are talking about the love connection between you and these great, and the fact that they are here all. Some may ask "where is the place for them?" Believe me, there's room! Because they take up space with your energy or life force, and while you are here they are part of your pattern Merkabah. I like Kryon, I can see about you and see your colors and I can tell who they are with you. Then they have a pattern of love within your aura. Oh, my dears, you are greatly loved! And if you want a communication before leaving this place, which is this: every one of you deserves to be here on this planet and lead entities who love you so!

No ordinance of God, only Honor. We have said this before. It is in the journey that you make are given the honor, not how you make it. There is much hidden in it but know that your perception of who "made" and "quien did not "human life is only a human perception. Perhaps that is the reason why some of you have come to sit here now (or read these words now) to learn that there is a universe that loves and knows who you are and who does not judge it fully honors . Let these seeds of truth are planted tonight. What will happen to them?

Before leaving, we have a suggestion what to do with these seeds of truth. Do not hide! Listen: the propensión New Age and enlightened people taking this love with others and say: We keep it! The kidnapped! This is part of human nature. It is a concept of the old energy. You want to take what you know. You want to protect, build a community for only a few, install a leader and live where others of lower vibrations leave them alone. You feel that life will be more peaceful if you do so.

We tell you dear: please NO! Not done! If you do, your vibration will not harm the planet and the others that you need. Go back to your work, expándanse on the planet and enter in your society as regular human beings, filled with the love of God. Let others around you see who you are! Stay calm and let them ask why you have peace and they do not. Let them ask for your lives, believe me, never have to evangelize your beliefs. WillNo too busy responding to those that have acknowledged their intent God's love in you and want to know more.

And if this love together and kidnap others will never know what is happening. So the suggestion is: Take the loving and peaceful EMPÚJENLO TO OTHERS. This information from the New Age will become a critical mass and there will be many more who know what it is to sit in an entity as Kryon-have the veil lifted for a while and talk about things the other side. Estor is it true for you at this time, the reality is that you are very dearly loved.

And with the greatest love we come to you tonight, and that is,

KRYON

**THE CURRENT AND HUMANITY ET:** Extraterrestrial visitors today are very real. If this were not so then Kryon would not have mentioned twice in the United Nations. Here is a brief synopsis about the Ets class that began abducting people a while back.

1. They are extremely curious regarding our emotions, particularly with respect to our spiritual attributes (higher self) that they can see in some way and want (because they do not, nor can laugh).
2. They began by examining both the animals and us against our will to find out where these things were located biologically. His main tool for accomplishing this was the fear. For a while it worked.
3. The more humans began to be aware of cow challenge (and therefore avoided being drawn against his will) the Ets began to appeal to humanity through channelers (sighs) telling us that we have agreed to help to restore something. At least one book has been written about them furtively and some New Age channels are getting information of Ets and still do not know they are receiving communication that is false, they want to achieve their goals.
4. Now Ets. are beginning to comprehend that disappointment is the key, so they are acting as benefactors, peaceful and gentle, earning our trust (but really very spiritual ignorance). This will work better than using fear.

**THIS IS THE REALITY:**

Never trust them! They are not interested in us!. They have created hybrids with us trying to capture our seed of enlightenment. If you feel you need help, try it! (Free will) but know in advance that this NOT represent our biological seed. The enlightened will appear as U.S.!

Become yourself this question: why are they not simply present themselves and communicate with our leaders? Although they are told other stories, they can not do it! We are a race of sentient beings too powerful. They know it and our combined INTENTIONALITY may be damaged. Think about it! If this were not so they would already be walking on the White House lawn!

## **CHAPTER 3 ° - THE HUMAN NUEVAERA**

## PRACTICAL LIFE IN THE NEW ERA

### *Channeling in Seattle, WA*

Greetings, dear, I am Kryon of Magnetic Service. No more sound for the Spirit as that in humans raise their voices together. We have said several times that groups like yours are like heaven to visit this place. And the reason is that there are both sacred here, and because there are humans here. Oh, dear! This is the message of Kryon repeating saying forever and ever over and over again that you are exalted in the universe, are those who sit on the throne in this room (and include those who will read this later.) It is difficult for you to understand, perhaps, but it is so. The veil is thick between you and your higher self, truth and biology of the home in which you live, and this is done in order to learn their lessons. So as sparks of God, every one of you walk on this planet with varying degrees of consciousness. O If only you could know! But the truth is this: when you remove their shoes in a sacred area, is where the spirit can wash your feet! Because the love we have is huge and big and because there is no single human being in this place that has not signed a contract to be here (or read these words.) You have chosen to come here. It's part of your intentions. So let us wash your feet with our tears of joy because you have come and hear a message it.

We invite you to feel the hands of their guides when surround each one of you know your afflictions known to all that have passed. There are many levels of lessons here. Some who are here and reading this have contracts that shocked to the others because they are very heavy and the things they have passed are great. Others among you have gone through things lighter and can celebrate and honor the lessons that are heavier.

Each one of you is special, each has a name we recognize and know. Now is the time you reach the top of a different paradigm of existence on this planet and we would take them to show some of the changes and give them practical information tonight.

Oh, dear, the raw material of the universe is Love! And you are on the front edge to use that power to the fullest. What you are doing right now in this area is what causes the changes that will affect those who are like Kryon. I am at your service and I wash her feet tonight. I can not say that enough. The lessons from this night are these:

#### THE EVERYDAY LIFE:

Let's talk about everyday life. Some of you have already understood that vibrate at a different level is an unusual experience. We have said in the past some of the attributes that had to look and on a practical level, **some of you are finding it difficult to keep one foot in the TIMEThis po Spirit and another foot in linear time of humanism.** But that is what we ask them to do.

On a practical level, we say: there are times when we understand that you are impatient. Impatience is caused by the fact of being human, being in a linear time and circular time not understanding the "now." Let me explain once more to those who have not heard before. Before you ask vibrate at a different level-before they expressed their intention that thing, the work had begun to allow it. I wonder how it is that we anticipate what you were going to ask. That's because it is there the potential energy, because our time is not past, present and future but represents the "now" of all time together. So we're ready when you are asked. And so there are preparations made by us previous-years before you even think of asking. This has nothing to do with predestination or predictions. Is the potential energy in your contracts when you are ready to express their intention to have it.

Some of you are starting to get tired of not knowing what to do until the last possible moment, and we say: That always happens "Festéjenlo! Because this is the moment when the Spirit. He is in the "Now", where all this existed, exists and has the potential to be. Remember this the next time you're in agony or worried about something that may occur. From the practical we say "take one day at a time." **Ánclese good on earth and do not consider the future as humans do. When you arrive at a choice point or watching a road junction in the distance and do not know by which to choose, usually feel fear, thinking, "is getting closer!" We tell them that this has already been here and now has been decided! The solution is at hand. Therefore, energy and peace of the solution are available to you before you see what is at hand. Not everything is as it seems to you**

Rather than sit and worry about their future or the trials ahead, sit down and celebrate the fact that the solution has already been taken! I am speaking to those who sought wealth, do you hear? The solution is ready now! As proof of this will come a day when you look back and say "Was not it silly to worry so much? If everything went as fit as I shouldto be! "How many times have to do this to understand the whole picture? Wait for the day you never have to say this again. Instead you will look back and say, "I am so grateful to have been able to understand what the" now "and not have worried!" Celebrate Peace "now." It is a gift for you in this new time. **THE POWER OF HUMAN CONCERN TO STEAL THE LOVE PEACE.**

#### ACTION

Some of you have indicated their intention to go forward. Have called for the cleaning of your karma and have begun their journeys to achieve a higher vibrational level. **See yourself, my dear, expressing that intention Place yourself before God and there.** Figuratively see themselves in the middle of a hall, and in this hall is

where changes are made, from the old to the new energy. Now hear this: in the old energy told them: "God will do everything for you." In the new energy, we consider you partners, because you are vibrating at a level that is closer to us than it ever was. Through its intention and the love in their contracts, you have taken this step. Oh, dear, at this time we held hands! Although some of you still do not understand. There you sit in the lobby surrounded by doors, doors that need to be open to see what the other side of some of them, the work is and your purpose

In the past you by a conan sat there and had said "Okay, God, do it for me. I simply sit here until that happens! "Maybe they felt they were honoring God and a kind of submission. We are here now to tell you that in this new energy, if you do nothing, they will sit for a very long time! We say this: **ARE YOU HAVE TO OPEN THOSE DOORS! Well, the secret to move forward into this new vibration is in sync! Seek it!**

Synchrony is defined comor events that occur that are strange or unusual and unexpected moments but strangely coordinated together, seeming coincidences but are not. They often surprise. These developments may think you are less promising, or the avenues that you walked down the hill before without any result, they often provide the best! But you will not know until they stop and open the doors, so we say, "get up and start thrustingar the process. " Many things will occur during this process and they represent your intent.

From a practical standpoint, some of you open a door and see an opportunity. You do not know if it is correct or not and can say: "My insight is not enough and I can not know what to do." Here is a rule: **If you press A SITUATION AND IT HAS A HARD KICK, NOT THE RIGHT TIME FOR IT.**

If pressed for something and the doors open events and emerging solutionones for you, then it is the right situation. That's synchronicity! This makes sense and is logical but you have to make the first step! Otherwise do not make room for the sync. And, my dear, so we call it work!. Only when you put the power of your intention to force a situation, only then will be honored with the synchronicity for compliance. Do not sit and wait for God to do it! We are now partners!

## DOOR DRAMA

If you open orna door and there appears the drama, probably not the door through which you must pass. The drama is something that humans create for humans and some of you will create for themselves, usually. You stand on it and wallow in it and I somehow sounds familiar. This human drama is addictive and you know what I'm talking about right? Listen: the place where you will find yourself to be a place of peace, not a place of drama. Here is another attribute quand you should know, when we say some things, they are not as they seem: Oh, dear, look at your lessons! You are accustomed to humans in normal situations in which the strong are those who do the lifts.

We are here to tell you to throw away those ideas. Often an enemy of God becomes a prophet. Often that is without hope is that he is healed and gives hope to many! Often the reluctance is the beginning of changes in the lives of mytheir people.

**Never discard an opportunity just because it seems poor out. Look for synchronicity in all situations. When he comes to you that which you doubted that made a difference, give some attention. These are the situations that have the potential of incredible power. When situations come again and again to you but do not progress, it's time to try again. This time may be different. "Healers are you listening to me?**

Those who seem less likely to enter the vibrational shift of the energy you are sending will be those who then become healers. Do not be prejudiced. Things are not always as they seem. The practical step to follow is: push the doors and open them. Do not be afraid to go through when they act dumb. Stand up and dream of waiting for God to do something for you, acting as partners and open their doors to us.

## WHERE SHOULD I BE?

"Kryon, where should I live? Where should you go? What is the right place?"I always ask these questions to the Spirit. We could add *"I have so many options and I would do the right thing, what should I do?"* Let me give you the practical answer to this: **WHERE ARE ATTRACTED TO GO!** Do not wear THESE QUESTIONS. REMAIN CALM AND SEEK synchronicity.

If you are happy in one area and it will feel to you, and do not feel pulled to another, and there is no synchronicity that attracts them to another area, then stay there. It's that simple. You nor have a contract elsewhere if he does not call. Do not let anyone tell you otherwise. **Let your Higher Self and discernment to make the decision.**

This is very important that you are taken where you are needy and want to try this now.

Some light workers believe they should only be with other light workers and the power of the Spirit portals open where they gather and live. They feel they would rather be with people who think like them and feel the energy there either.

Beloved listen: some of you will be called to go to places not lit! And if they are brought to these situations, I want you to feel and celebrate! That means we are called to GO THERE ENERGY, in a place that needs you and that is their job. Do not stay with the same energy but keep basking in one place thanks to your vibrational level. In a moment we'll talk about your area (Seattle) but many of you are here for a reason, and have a contract to play in this moment of history keeping the energy in this place! I'm here to tell you is important to remain here.

Some of you in this room (and those who read this), will be called to other places. How do you know? When you call them and arising out of employment and feel a sense gives familiarity with the place, synchronously, seem so easy going! Things go smoothly and readily. Some have told me, "Kryon, I did that and made a move only to return in five years!" I replied: OKAY! Who told you were going to stay there forever? Some will have to go from place to place power where they are leading. Get used to it! Some are travelers and have no problems with it and others will be anchors that need to be in the same place forever. Everyone is different. Face it, **express their intention to go where they are carried**. **NO SPIRIT GIVE THEM A JOB THAT IS MORE THAN HIS ABILITY.** It is usually the opposite. We take them to areas that will bless and take good care, areas that will give you peace, where you will find familiar.

Things are not always as they seem to you. Not form prejudices. Become partners with us.

So the practice is: **ONE DAY AT A TIME. Stand with your feet on the ground. Find the answers in a synchronous mode. If you are not attracted so magical to another place, maybe it's que not have to go there. When things do not continue to bounce sharply pressing. Please contact where the door is opened synchronically. Are you having this minimal resistance line?** No. It is a spiritual tone and wisely, is following a sacred path because the door opens easily when you push it. There is a weakness to use your spiritual wisdom to recognize a clear path. Some will tell you to continue pressing the doors do not open because it is a good pair and strengthen you. We tell them it's not true. That will create a character just frustrated and tired. This is not the spiritual. **Our part of the contract is to open the doors but your hand is pushing them.** See how our society and do it.

### SWEET PLACE

"Kryon, where is my sweet spot? I was looking a long time. You told me about this place is that I feel great. I understand that the locations shown in my contract where I belong and where I can feel the passion to fulfill my mission and I am hoping to find. Please give it to me! How I can find it? "

Let's tell a story we have told other group before. It has to do with practice and understanding of words sweet spot. Many of you have made assumptions on the subject, as did Mike.

### THE PARABLE OF MIKE AND SEARCH

Mike was an enlightened human being. Going to meetings like this and heard the voice of the Spirit as you do now. Mike searches a sweet place and say "I'm ready to go! I want to be in that area where I can be more useful to humanity, that area where I can find my peace! "Mike had a job as a carpenter and was adored by many in his field. Mike took care of himself and meditated. He was a high spiritual vibration and men knew in their environment. Workers often came to him when they were in trouble. They recognized something in Mike Wise. He told them what he thought and many of them leftn deeply impressed with that. He also told *"Someday I'll find my sweet spot ..."*

Mike had a lot of work and was called to many areas, apparently with great synchronicity. He was attracted to other areas of the country and said *"I'm leaving because I am looking for my sweet spot."* He changed activities and became the highest-level adviser on financial issues. To do this study because he felt called to do and thought - *"Maybe this is my sweet spot. The doors open and easily! study was easy. I understand these things. "*

And Mike had a good time doing it and there were also people who asked: *"Mike, what about you? Always seem so peaceful, so happy in your search! "* and then he shared with them how he felt. He told them, *"Someday I'll find my sweet spot. I know I will. It's my passion, I came to that! "* And so Mike came to old age, having followed many more vocations, including being one of the largest master healers, q kindshat he had never imagined before, and then found himself helping people in a nursing home. They loved him because I felt one of them, and he had a lot of peace despite his age, he was worried about his health but noted how it was going slowly. Until the end he felt a powerful energy of peace in front of him and they said *"You look so different! You do not seem bothered by the proximity of death! "* and then he could share with them what he believed and thus helped and softened their souls, because they loved him. He also said he had only one disappointment: *"I'm happy with my life but I wish I'd found my sweet spot. I looked and did so much to find it ...! "*

Mike finally died and felt all the experiences that everyone goes when they pass through the Hall of Honor and celebrate with others, and remember who they are. He felt the recovery of power that everyone feels when they see the colors of the Merkabah and slowly began to rechordeate everything, including his real name.

It was then he found an angel, figuratively, that looked a lot like him and the angel said: "Oh, Mike, you had a great life on Earth and we honor you so much for that! We have something to show. We would like to take you on a journey of celebration, a trip where no one can see you but in another you can see everything. You see, in this celebration of the earth there are people who are alive at this time and also there in spirit form. The celebración has the highest vibration in humans.

Mike was taken to a room where he saw bodies that he knew, although he could not talk because he was like a vision. He saw the carpenters who had worked their children too. Many had begun to investigate following discussions with Mike for years. Became curious about lighting and about their work on the planet. He saw that they had made changes and their changes were also made. No other felt the same, and because it also awakened many who would then be world leaders and healers on Earth. He also saw young business partners

who had advised him personally in a spiritual way. He saw that they were enlightened beings, in a bright white! They had made the switch!

Mike knew that on Earth he had only self-care and spirituality, but these humans had reacted to him and saw a lot of power in their lives. Synchronicity saw running in their families and saw the potential of them because he was open to talking with them when they expressed their intent to ask.

Mike was also human time when he was a healer. He saw those who rose from the table as hard cases that never healed. Why were they there? Although he had never known, many had finally understood and had given permission for their own healing. And they also had healed others and these others.

Mike was then a fellow nursing home, the dying, those whom he had spoken again and again when pressed requesting answers to life. And they saw peace as they died, and saw his gratitude for finally achieving the meaning of it all. That gave them a gift of love and purpose. They understood that they had deserved to be there and spend it with wisdom and quiet dignity.

The angel looked at Mike and said "Mike, I never compgave up but in your lifetime you had eighteen more candy! And completed each moving properly to one another, honoring and sustaining the energy synchronicity wherever you went. You met those with whom you had agreed to meet and when you were sweet on each place, you were spreading the light of the family, and was, in every place sweet, expanding your spiritual passion for the family. Your passion was not what you were doing as a humanor, but what were you doing as a spark of God! "Mike understood and assimilated everything. So he had found his sweet spot eighteen times! He had arrived with his words just a few but these few had come to many! Mike had had a meaningful life! Now we continue looking at the multitudes of humans who had lit only by having met him while he was looking synchronicity with the Spirit guiding you in your life with God in Society.

Now this story is not lost on you. ARE YOU LOOKING FOR SOME OF THEIR PLACES SWEET, BUT THEY ARE NOW! LOOK WHERE IS YOUR PASSION. WHERE IS REALLY? Often what you confuse with human passion is your spiritual passion. ARE DOING YOUR LIGHT SHINE IN ANY AREA FOR A MOMENT? IF SO, YOU ARE RIGHT ON THE PLACE WHERE YOU SHOULD BE! **YOU ARE YOUR ENVIRONMENT IMPACTING YOUR LIGHT.** IS NOT IT TIME TO STOP WONDERING WHERE YOUR PLACE IS SWEET AND QUE BEGIN to celebrate being in that place? For that to change their lives and bring peace. Then some of these things that you are concerned begin to merge. Do not constantly look forward to future compliance because the future looks after this and he is here and you are in it!

## LIMITED TO THE SPIRIT

Talking about spiritual matters at a practical level, some have asked: *"What I do in my life spiritually? What is right? What is right? What doand the Spirit?"*

This is an easy answer for us. When you are in meditation, we want to make your question and stop making demands. Let me tell you this: Do what you have decided to ask, is the most limiting factor in your life? You can not conceive what else to ask because it is too large. Some of the plans which are in this room are much larger than they could ever imagine. Therefore, **HOW CAN YOU KNOW WHAT COSTO ASK IF YOU HAVE THE TOTAL VISION?** The overall vision of your partner is, and that's us. WHEN TO FEEL THE SPIRIT, JUST DO IT THIS QUESTION: "DEAR GOD WHAT YOU WANT ME TO KNOW? And leave it. Then trust that synchronicity When you push AROUND DOORS.

When there is trust, let me tell you what you expect the Spirit. As I said before, we want to form partnership with you. Gone are the days when you had to surrender to God sheep against the pastor. Gone are the days when you passively surrendered to God. But now the word is commitment. I understand this: There are a society now and requires hands that handle. WOULD YOU LIKE TO HAVE A PARTNER TO HAVE FULL VIEW OF THE UNIVERSE? AND YOU HAVE IT YOUR HIGHER THIS IS THE HAND THAT YOU WANT TO TAKE! -Not Kryon or any channeler. IS THAT OF BEING INSTALLED IN YOUR SACRED. IS THE GOLDEN ANGEL IS IN YOU AND THAT YOUR REAL PIECE OF GOD.

That is the energy with which we wish to go forward in their lives. The task is to become partners with God. Is both spiritual and practical. Will never see your life boat sinking in the ocean of fear and uncertainty. Instead, picture this: take the helm in your hands with wisdom and power. Note the giant hands of the Spirit - your own golden angel of the higher-take his hands with yours and together address the helm of their lives in the sacred way home. This is the Company and this represents a new paradigm for the New Era.

## THIRTY-NINE

Let's talk about these things only once. Talk about this anymore. Many of us are asking:

*"Kryon, what we say about things that are happening around us in this New Era? Power has moved in recent months with regard to those 39 who committed suicide. We do not know what to say to our friends who ask, 'Was not that vuestro worship? Are not you too New Age and were they? 'What are we supposed to do with this and what to say to our friends? How did it happen? Where are these people now? "*

Let me tell you the truth my dear: No tragedy there. These 39 entities are fine where they think they are. They are at home, having completed a contract killing and have given the world a wonderful gift! Nothing in the history of humanity an act known by so many people so quicklys like this. There is a message transmitted, a message that they had to give when they came to this planet and the message was this: Get to know yourself! Never, ever accrue to others their own power! Never! Then you have the power of God within you!

And so the lesson was quite properly so that you could see it in the spectacular drama. And the energy created by that lesson is one that says, "Watch this." Do you think it was a negative lesson? No, it was very positive! I showed you a way to go and a way not to go. Was adequate, accurate, full of love, a sacred sign. As said before, the Spirit often uses the energy of around death as a powerful tool, and you help create and agree with this even before arriving here. The meaning of God is not always understood in this area, and many of you may still not understand what we say.

The only tragedy my dear, is that of whois not see the gift. There is nothing more tragic than the lesson of that entity called Job and what happened to your family, because the Spirit does not see death as you do. Contracts of this kind are honored and celebrated the other side. This was not a tragedy. This was a lesson for you as gifts.

It was also a challenge for your New Age paradigm. Beloved, this is not the only challenge in your beliefs that you have. The New Age events will often bring uNo impact on energy will have to think, and that will bring down to defend their fences, those who are only here to look around and not to bring positive energy, active, to help the planet. Will separate you from those who are here to get themselves or to create followers. They will be forced to make their choice and exercise their INTENT. So this is not the first time that their beliefs are mixed, misinterpreted, manipulated and connected to el sensationalism. It is part of the new road and is made with love and for you. This will purify and clarify the intent of critical mass. Celebrate the event and watch it for what it is!

Finally we want to tell you this: as predicted in 1989, changes in the earth are abundant. Many of you are sitting right in the middle of what we said would happen and I say *"What we do, Kryon? We live in a volatile area (Falls near Seattle). We know that geologically the clock htic-tac ace and may have events announced by geologists. However, we are here and you say it's good to stay here if we feel called to do."*

Let me take you to an event, not long ago. For us this is now. In a remote, dark place in the universe. In the darkness of space was an asteroid, a large stone which had a path with a mathematical equation that seemed unchangeable. Pure mathematics said that would come in 1996 and was directly hitentity to you. Did not happen. We talk about the asteroid that almost hit Earth in June 1996, which spoke to Time Magazine, June 3, 1996, p. 61-see in the cap.10 "Changes in the physical consciousness change." The announcement did not happen because of the love and awareness of workers in this room and many like you. Even if you think you have never done anything for the planet, let me say that because this kind of work is that we love so much! Vuestrus future has changed due to the consciousness that you have helped to create on this planet. -See the consciousness of love changed the physical! Get used to it. You created a miracle and came out a whistle of May 1 you without you even noticing!

Now they can say "What has this asteroid with the Seattle Cascades?" I said at the beginning: There will come a time when you will see more of the inside of the earth than they have ever seen! And you permanecen in a place that looks dangerous! My dear, change the course of the asteroid itself was hard! Change the movements of the Earth and what happens here in Seattle is easy in comparison! Anchoring energy and observe the changes. I told my partner (the channeler, Lee) stand in southern California where the earth moves and where it keeps moving. He is needed here! Other enlightened you were called to the same area. They are there for when the earth was movingga in such a way that the event will not be what would have been in their absence. His energy and awareness will make physical changes in the mantle of the earth itself! And we say the same to you who are called to be here in a seemingly dangerous.

One day at a time, remain with feet firmly on the ground! Know that you are loved. WHAT IS HERE WHAT YOU WILL MAKE THE DIFFERENCE FOR THOSE AROUND THEM, but they give back their eyes looking at you as strange things! Is there aave doubt about the love?

The energy of consciousness that is tonight in this room will allow physical changes. You want to know what is happening spontaneous healing? It sounds as if having something mysterious in the sky. No! The spontaneous healing love is the consciousness of acting on the physical! It is matter created where before there was none. That happens when society is full with the Supreme Being and the awakening is so strong that you can feel it and smell it, and you do not have not a shadow of doubt that they have created a miracle from your higher self.

You are here (and reading this) with a purpose and asked them to feel this energy and let love flow through you tonight. Let the arms of their guides who are here and those you have loved, and have apparently lost, continue to hold now. For those of you who are in certain situations and feel sorry and see tragedy, seeking understanding and what is appropriate and SCHuen the gift that is in these situations! For those who have just gone through the experience of the death of loved that they were lovely, they say it is time for you also see the gift that is in it. The Spirit does not see things as you do, and when you are not here understand this, because you helped to create!

There is no greater gift than the entity that comes and hides its grandeur during a time when the Earth itself is called Human. That is a great gift for the Universe!

And that's why we love very dearly. And this will always be our message to you when you let us speak to them!

And So Es

KRYON

### **HUMANITY AND THE CRITICAL MASS:**

Kryon has spoken of reaching a "critical mass" of light on planet Earth. How many humans should light for this to happen?

It is not really human Amount in question but the critical mass of POWER OF LOVE! Kryon says that we reached as much light is or more powerful than darkness. Anyone see that the conscience of humanity is changing. (See ch.8 - Co-Creation in the New Era)

### **TWO ROOMS:**

"Imagine two rooms. One is filled with an incredible light and the other completely dark. There is a simple door between them.

Look what happens when you open the door. If you are standing in a lighted room, the darkness does not come suddenly. Remains in the other room. If, however you stand in the abilitytion dark when the door opens, she is suddenly flooded with light! The degree of darkness that existed before is gone now. The Light has advanced over the dark

Beloved, this is because the light is so active and dark passive. The energy of light is a beacon of light active surpasses the darkness of the old energy on our planet. A very few workers carrying their light shine from place to place can really change the energy equilibriumer to Earth.

Knowing this, would you wonder that we love so much?

## **"THE HUMAN PREDICTIONS, a difficult task"**

*(Channeling Live, Portland, Oregon)*

**LEE:** Before you come tonight Kryon, I said a prayer. I am expressing my intention at this point and time with those who are in this room. The intention is that this room is full of love and power of the Spirit itself and there is nothing that can penetrate deep into this bubble of love. Let tAs this period tonight is pure and safe and real. It is our intention and we ask in the name of the Spirit.

Greetings, my dear, I am Kryon of Magnetic Service! Oh, so many of you have been waiting so long to hear these words and yet when you say them, they sound in your heart every time you the desire, it will surprise you. Look, I'm just the magnetic master. I bring a message of love, a message that is davailable for each of you at any time you want it. My partner, Lee, knows and wants to tell you this because there is much seething in his heart when he says that the Spirit is not owned by anyone! This means that no human being on this planet who can say that the Spirit is his property. Is for everyone, and for all to DICIERNAN AND UNDERSTAND.

We're wrapping this group in a bubble of love and this love will push so hard for you to listen in the words of teaching that reveal tonight. The pressure will be to enable all who wish to enter. Oh, dear! Maybe you're here tonight feeling disbelief for everything that happens? We tell them that you are intensely loved as much as anyone here. Nothing terrible will happen here but the seeds of truth will be planted in your soul. Someday, when you decide on its own will irrigate these fertile seeds, they grow in knowledge and wisdom, and truth. And you along with the other tonight, finally understand the Spirit's love for you and doing this will raise the vibration of the whole.

So begins the teaching. We wish to tell about the predictions. In general this type of teaching is about why and how human predictions. The Spirit has said many times through the pipes of my partner, be careful with the messages that tell them that something will happen in a particular ded and time.

We have told you this because we explained that YOUR FUTURE IS A MOVING TARGET AND WHAT IS CHANGING DAILY. Oh, believe it, because it's true! Even the Spirit can not tell you what will happen on a certain day and time because you have complete control!

We would like to tell and show why these blind humans have difficulty with the predictions. You see, there are many seers and many words and lots of information. Ones I mentioned before, that each of youit has the power to discern and when they hear information you can discern whether it is suitable for you and if the truth really is going to happen, if your going to happen in reality or not. So tell them why it is so difficult this issue.

The seer is a person who metaphorically is pulled through a hole and the hole is as breaking the veil between your level and our many levels, properly opened by the seer. We'll tell you about the 3 attributes that each seer must face when it is pulled through the hole in the veil.

**DIMENSIONALITY:** Visualize your life on this planet as a game played in a field. Now many of you in this culture are alert to the games being played in the fields and you know that the field has a wide, long and you know there is a high and a timer. If you add these attributes will discover that there are four. These four attributes correspond to four dimensions that you find in yourself in what you might call, for example: the human level one learning the lesson.

The seer is one who has the privilege of going through a hole in the veil to see things from the other side are suddenly in a multi-dimensionality. He has four levels and is presented with a seemingly infinite number of levels. Level after level of complex and cosmic dimensionality, some that he can not even recognize They are so

different from yours and have such different levels in your thought process! He is accustomed only to the four levels you know and here are many, many more. Suddenly the playing field is multi-dimensional but he still has only four. It is as if the fields were crowded fields. It is as if the boundaries and parameters of each game is again different from each other instantly and still just a game being played. As high as he can see there is a field after another, is like playing a multidimensional chess tables that reach the sky but with the same small number of players and he asks: "Playing the game with all this complexity?"

No idea what the rules or limits, the seer must make decisions about the comments of that place and that he should move to the fourth dimension. Then, it is expected that this individual with his fourth-dimensional intelligence for a human being, look at this and scene and somehow take a look at the future of your planet. This is just one of the problems that you face and wise man is required to be carried through a small hole in the veil, to observe this great complexity in dimensions beyond comprehension and yet somehow recognized or thinning, as it is shown, which can be applied to the place from which he comes.

**TIME:** Let's talk specifically about one of the dimensions of the four coneBICs and you call TIME. This is one of the most confusing attributes that you find when you arrive at the veil from which I speak. How do you think feels the seer as he wonders why he sees institutions are playing the game with a clock that walks in all directions? Let us now use the example of a train and its track used earlier. Why? Because your human time is linear and has some speed and proportion. You can look back from the Train in your path of linear time and see the place from which you come, but when searching, you can only see the track and not what you did there. This is a linear path that goes from past to future. Never changes in the environment and the train speed is your time frame (speed your time.) Always consistent for you and always moves in the same direction and appears to be straight. Your dimensionality only allows you to see the straight track since you're always moving.

When you are pulled through the hole to the other side of the veil, suddenly presented with multiple dimensions of time (many time frames, many kinds of weather) not to mention interdimensionality of which we have spoken. Awareness of this time (or non-consciousness) is often the most confusing part for you when trying to understand where they are (my side).

Let's talk for a moment with respect to time in general. Even within your scientific parameters, you have discovered in the acceleration of small particles, that time is relative, even within your linear time. That is, your scientific society agrees that time is at a different speed given by different physical attributes of physics (usually what you associated with the speed of the subject.) It is strange to us that you still look into space by applying the limits and parameters that are specific everything you see in the running game. Sometimes you dive into the space and document something physically impossible! Come mass attributes that simply can not exist in the way that you know them on Earth. Sometimes you see a mass that spins too fast given their properties and still call it an anomaly that is inexplicable. Although you know the relativity of time, never applied this relative time difference as a potential solution to these physical puzzles.

Let me ask your science ponder this question: "What is the difference between the rate of mass as a whole and the speed of the parts that make the whole? Can an object traveling at high speed while remaining apparently parked in your view? "The answer is YES. The speed, as time is relative to the movement of internal parts.

Although these cosmic puzzles reveal themselves in linear time and are in your universe, and they are in a different time speed (time frame) and this can be confusing for you. Never before have we talked about this. There is a formula for the time and goes like this: The mass density over the extent to which it is vibrating equal to your time frame. When you look at the universe, my dears, you see different time frames. Believe me, many of them you can see.

To make things even more confusing if the seer through that hole, he not only suddenly see variations in the time frames but discovers that time is linear and never! Suddenly discovers that he is in the circular time. He is in the NOW, where past and future exist together and are in the middle. This is a confusing concept for all of you (like having a world in gray, and suddenly be exposed to another in color how do you go back and explain a thing?) I have told you often that the time frame of the Spirit is in NOW, and that is not linear. Some of your viewers have visions of events on your planet but this can be very confusing for a human by the different time frames and time differences. We are here to tell you WHAT YOU SEE IS NOT ALWAYS WHAT YOU THINK AND BE careful discernment.

VISIONARIES ARE SOME OF YOUR SEEING THE POTENTIAL THAT HAS SEEN AS POTENTIAL BUT THAT HAS IDO. And this is the drama, the first thing the man saw in the vision, Do you remember when it is returned to the fourth dimension through the hole in the veil. He returns with a message based on fear and reports: "Oh, it was horrible! Just wait, wait! "Little did he know that he was seeing the potential of something that never happened and will not happen!

What the seer saw was something that could have happened in an old energy and consciousness to a slow vibration. And wonder why we celebrate these things? As I sit at your feet tonight, I can report that you have changed your future today! Not just once but many times over the last few years! This is just one of the large and confusing things that happen to be carried by the hole in the veil: it looks for a moment or two that are there, then it is returned safely and reported. But they say it is almost impossible to know now what was seen and see what part of the overall scheme of your time is for, but there's more.



**EXPECTATIONS - PREJUDICE:** Remember the cTip: "Do not think like humans!" The human presumption and prejudice often mix or filter as a visionary think you're seeing. When the seeing through the veil, he is not automatically the "mind of God." Moreover, he comes with some expectations and logical and intellectualizations are uniquely human. And so, he sees things, analyzes their human intellect and logic of human experience, human expectations and assumptions. These prejudices alone and corrupts No perception of what is really the truth of what is being shown to the seer.

Let me give an example of how it would be. Imagine that you are as a human being, 6000 years ago on this planet. By a miracle, a seer in their society could be moved up this time and could spend 3 minutes stood watching one of your major cities in 1998.

Magically, it passes through the hole in the veil, and then back in front of you and you ask him to Auditors what you saw the future. You expect your report with bated breath, "What is the future? What will happen?"

1. The first thing he reported is that in future no food. "Really?" Ask you "Oh, yes! I know because I observed that there was no planting in the fields near the houses. No food, just gone! No planting means no food. After all humans know that you need fields to plant and grow the food! "
2. "Oh, can not believe it! Animals have become extinct! No horses, no cattle, all gone. Probably used as food when the fields began to disappear, who knows why. I looked around and saw no animals, not one! But that's not the worst! "" Pray, what's the worst? "
3. "Oh, you do not want to be in the future that I saw," say the seer afraid, "because the Earth has been invaded by creatures such as boxes of many colors made obvious travel routes mind to achieve their dark purposes, and not only that! Each of these creatures as boxes has eaten at least one human being! I can confirm this because when I peer into the semi-transparent creatures, humans who were trapped there seemed to be very angry!

And your blind becomes the guru of the tribe, and they all feel great fear of the future that have no idea how far they are in their interpretations of what we have seen so imperfectly.

Although this may be seen as a comic for you this is exactly what occurs when one is brought through the veil. For what your viewers see no sense because what is just watching what he knows. Because of the expectations and human experiences, the seer of 6000 years ago could never understand your inventions of today or the changes in society that he would give the idea that the food or the animals have disappeared. He would use what he knew and extrapolate its meaning - and that would be comically wrong due to bias based on their experiences and assumptions.

This has already happened, my dear. Not long ago one of your viewers again reporting that the Earth's axis would be changed in the New Era. This was seen as a catastrophic event and created a lot of fear. Indeed what he saw was the work he was doing the Kryon group, inclined grids of the earth, changing its magnetic properties to allow a greater degree of conciencia and lighting to your planet! Therefore an aspect of love was seen and erroneously reported as one of drama! Can you see that?

How could this happen? For the seer did not understand or see that the grid was being moved and not the entire planet! After all, who could imagine a change in grid? It was much easier and logical report a tilt axis grid change. The fact is that both events seemed equal in the eye of the seer who was confused by the multi-dimensional and multi-time space.

There have been many predictions of this type. A, even at this time, a visionary looking to 2012 said, "Oh, it's horrible! There are very few humans and the few that remain are looting to get food!" The seer saw something he did not understand, a great potential future for humanity. He saw human beings living in unenlightened societies high vibrational level. He saw the future potential for you is highly vibration-Tado ascension to a higher vibrational level biology and advanced bodies and they just promoted and invisible to your eyes! He did not know what to do with them in their interpretation if he had seen, and did not know how to report such a thing. They never appear as one would understand them in 1998. And so the "normal humans" and expected to see him, were that did not vibrate rapidly, and there were only a few! Therefore an attribute of wonder, glory and love was interpreted as a prophecy again catastrophic!

Why do we say these things? To understand clearly that it is almost impossible for any psychic return from beyond the veil and give an exact date or time certain to occur in this or that. Sometimes viewers will get lucky and they would be shown something that makes sense because they are in the size they want, but sometimes it does not.

What's about the future? What does the Spirit of what is now happening to you? What about the predictions? Only a few years ago my partner channeled to you they would have major climate changes and that they should observe. He told them where they grew corn and wheat the earth tremble and it did. He said that in the places you have lower expectations of large changes and thus there would have been. He spoke of water where there was none before and it was. And we want to tell you that there will be more of the same and here's why, listen:

Is tiempo to celebrate when the earth changes come in response to changes in consciousness because, as we said before, the Earth is a living entity and must satisfy the conscience of humanity living in it. It is part of the system and works with you each of you must express its intention to be in the sweet spot and not be alarmed if you find that sweet spot in the midst of chaos. This could be the chaos of fear of the old energy that serves both humanity. But have you here so that more humans will help move towards the New Era to address their karmic attributes in a choice of higher vibrational level. Since you have it illuminated a better understanding of these

events are right but they know they do not indicate the end of the planet. Instead, you realize that only love adjustments that are occurring, potentially ominous because of your humanity, but adequate and honored by your change spiritual vibration. You understand and can have peace during these events and radiate peace to those who are in their environment.

Vision gives you total peace to move forward in these times and know that being in your "sweet spot" means that you are safe. You are a great time. Each of you knew this before signing his contract, but some of you are still struggling with these attributes. Because admitting that you helped to create this plan is hard! Some of you came to this point and have fear and we call it the seeds of fear, my dear, for the last time you saw and felt this kind of global change was at the time of Atlantis. We say that such feelings are yours and many attribute the awakening of consciousness that brings them here to listen to or read these words now. Although many of you may think there are not many like you in comparison with rest of humanity, we say that those who are here and reading this are those who, almost exclusively, have participated in those days, and Atlantis are the ones doing the most to change the future of your planet.

Have answered the call again and have experienced the feeling of home again, only this time it will be different. We promise. For those in this room and reading this have no idea of the positive changes you have made for just and star here, showing interest in raising the vibration of the planet and in your own personal peace. My partner swells with emotion because the Spirit is congratulating them and saying "Thank you!" You do not know what they have done for us, for us all! That is why we wash your feet! There is a larger plan of which you know, much larger than they could understand. And not just about the planet but your heart, is about the Universe, and we are so excited you this time.

You are so dearly loved!

KRYON

## **PEACE AND POWER IN THE NEW ERA**

*(Channeling live in Adelaide, Australia)*

*These pipes have been edited with additional words and thoughts that help to clarify and understand the written word. Writer's previous words:*

AUTHOR: This may seem a pipe like any other before, but this one stands out. Substance is similar to the previous in Breckenridge, Colorado, but at that session the recording equipment did not work properly and I could not transcribe completely. Energy in Breckenridge was staggering, leaving many in meditation for a long time after the end of the pipe, trying to keep as much as possible the sacred energy that they felt personally.

Abundant tears. I am distressed to know that my chance to transcribe it but as I had missed so many events that seem negative at the time, later the reason was clear: a month later in Australia.

You many pipes have read so far in this book. You are familiar with how Kryon repeat how honored we as human. At this meeting in Adelaide, which was as powerful as the others, Kryon gave that group honors for his work and gave me a new milestone in how we honor the Spirit. When you read the first part of this pipeline will think that feeling of how special this group was in an area of the Earth and Earth's area in which they and star. Obviously this group of 230 people had expressed very strongly his intention to that night, being in the right place at the right time. We saw the letters and reports received later.

Greetings, my dear, I am Kryon of Magnetic Service. There is no better sound than the human singing. The honor is great tonight and I waited some time to bring this to you. Some will have a great time, when they get used to the voice of my partner, representing the Spirit and say: He is presented with the greatest love possible. Some will recognize this power because we know each of you. What we bring you tonight is an angelic escort moves between brokers and seats to sit and hug every one of you. Let this bubble of love the press, allow yourself to feel the escort is in honor of who you are. I salute each of you. Greetings to those who have waited for this energy, I welcome the intention of a few of you are saying right now: "Yes, I recognize this energy and desire to be all that for which I came". Greetings to the supporters who have acted as facilitators and those who are the creators and tell them: We know your work! Oh, dear, he continued, is blessed by the journey we have made so far.

Greetings little ones! Here are two little tonight I will not say anything more than this (in the audience that night was only a small, later discovered brim that was also a woman pregnant.) We say this, something that has been said in every meeting like this: the energy here is great, dear. The energy here is ripe to be discovered. The energy here is rising and rising and we say: we honor so much! They have no idea how much honor is present here. Metaphorically we ask that shoes are removed. Metaphorically, we say that when they have done, will allow us to wash his feet, but again I decimos we have come to wash them with tears of joy in our eyes for allowing the communication between Spirit and Humanity. What power! What thing is this for you! Why not reflected in Kryon or on the conveyor, is reflected in your journey that you get to sit in these chairs tonight. I

recognize you all believe it or not, no one in this room who has not gone through the Hall of Honor to be awarded the color for being a human stand planet. No first-time here!

All of you have spent many lives here, even those who are doubting that this is the voice of the Spirit. Even those who seemingly changes will leave tonight, are included in the escort of those who have been here before. All lined up to be this time around. And they expected and said: "I want to be part of the planet when it passes its measurement. I want to be part of the excitement when changing greatly. I want to be and be one of the humans who have power, a power that has not been seen since he walked in the corridors of the temples of Lemuria." And many of you did! Is it any wonder? Oh, have had a wonderful and great race on this planet, so I speak with great wisdom gathered here tonight. I speak to those who are fully aware of why they are here. And it's true, I spoke to some who are discovering who they are and mostly, I know I speak for those who are totally aware of the responsibility for the planet.

It is impossible for me to tell the great love that passes between us if you do not feel it. Again I say we know who they are and know who they are in the finest sense because I've been loving your colors before. They radiate and are beautiful. "Splendor" would be the word to describe it, and splendid beyond belief. Splendor, a new word in English. If you could see what I see, you this room would vibrate with an energy that has not yet been fully understood tonight. I bring instructions in this last part of the triad of practical instructions (this is the third city in the tour of Australia).

And it has been presented once before at a height of over 3000 meters, in a court not long ago on another continent (Beckenridge, Colorado) where we stopped recording equipment to transcribe my partner and not THIS message ortro. This is a very appropriate energy, an energy of love. There is much wisdom here! Thanks to those here who understand fully what is happening, because even if they lose the sense of English spoken here, we say that there is a power transmission - there is a geometry here coming to you, which is sacred (Kryon geometry often speaks as part of a form of spiritual energy transmission.) For some, it will change their lives because you have allowed and have given their permission, and we know what is happening right now! You have begun this process long before others did in other games. Even before the teaching begins, and there are some who have deep understanding of what is happening.

There is no greater gift to God than humans who sacrifice their high-dimensional existence, down to earth. Hiding his divinity, to walk in the mud of a school globe. There is no greater gift! Kryon has never been humyear, you know. And it is fitting that he has not been because I can sit at your feet and honor those who are. I can marvel at what has happened and what they have decided to move yourself. I can appreciate the responsibility they have for the world and allows me to love freely and talk through multiple channels, although this is only one. Do not be surprised if there are other channels with other names that come with the same messages. You are making a change across the universo, dear, for what you do in this room. "Great? "Sensational? Yes, much! And we salute again and again. Seeds are being sown tonight, even among those not willing to accept that this might be feasible. These seeds may have an effect on the lives of even those who leave here without believing. There will come a time when some who do not believe now, need this information and there would be willing to take it as a gift and move cutting the fear felt because of the things that can happen later.

The message tonight is about peace. No peace on your planet, better than that. May ask *"What can be better than peace on the planet?"* And we say that real peace for the planet is at peace within the human heart. When the human heart is changed and vibrates at a new level, a peace that remains on the planet. You see, human beings are those who create peace on the planet when their consciences change - when the heart and the soul begin to receive gifts and making the vision of the whole. One of you asked this evening: *How I can be so intolerable tolerance, peace where there is no peace? "If I remain immutable and do nothing with intolerable things I see, does not mean that I give them permission to continue?"* We answered: NO and NO! Because knowing the truth and have the vision of wholeness, and wisdom of God permits them to observe the old energy, not for prosecution but inma right when you see what happens. They may be sad or anxious when they see those in a troubled period in their lives, when they understand it would be so easy for them to get out of it. Tolerating the intolerable is what we speak and is to be gentle with life. And in his peace with life you do something remarkable: when silence intolerable, what you do is light a candle in a dark room and stay there in peace. Oh, dear, there's nothing like that light! **Howcough of you have been in a place where other human beings, where you cross the room and heads turn to look at them? Do you ever wonder what happened? Is because, intuitively, at the cellular level, the other humans know who you are!** As some of you are vibrating at a level that screams to the cells of other humans that you are elite people, people who have taken the first step vibrational perhaps fearing an attempt. Fearing just because nunca did before. What honor we have for you!

We talk about peace tonight. Peace practice. Let's give them eleven attributes, six of them, maybe seven, are related to your vibration and the other with spiritual vibration. If we had a wish tonight before my partner leave the Australian continent, would each and every one of you in this room come out of this place feeling at peace. Peace is not only his life but in his homeland, with the cbears that happen to them and appear to be negative, but are adequate because YOU THE PLAN. The Spirit lives in the NOW and we will review these concepts before beginning the lesson. You are in a linear timeframe, dear, one that has been created by YOU. A human can not experience the NOW as a human being in the old energy, as the NOW BECOMES THE PAST AND YET AGAIN THE FUTURE IS PAST, AND YOU NEVER PASSED A TIME WHERE THE SPIRIT IS AND IS

CURRENTLY. The time frame of NOW is like a circle around you, where all things past are known and the future potential is realized and is also known.

Some of you may bring problems and anxieties and concerns tonight. What will happen to such a thing? What will happen inside your body? What about the healing that called? What about the processes that have been trying to develop for healing? What about jobs? With your wealth? What's next? What about relationships and family? Oh, dear, NOW is the view of all who have the Spirit and you do not. Is the natural state for all of you (when they are here), and NOW there are gifts with great solutions that you have planned, even if they are hidden and you do not know where they are. They have been settled and are in NOW.

Those with the wise vision of all of this, and they vibrate at a higher level can put one foot in and one foot NOW in linear time and feel good. There is peace, because you understand that there is a vision of wholeness and that solutions are waiting. Now the Spirit apologizes for the fact that solutions often seem to be only at the last minute (laughs). But, dear, if you examine what we say, know why that is. So now time is NOW! The problems you want to solve can not be solved until you reach the NOW, and only intonka solve them! Many times the confused and that attribute can be achieved to reach the solution when the evidence of the journey comes to an end. That's where the solution! Groups have said before, humans have the tendency to see approaching crossroads, and they do not know what to do. Required a decision looms in the distance and then what do they do? Some humans choose to sit and worry about the issue. Those with the vision of the whole But those who say: "WE CAN NOT MAKE A DECISION AT THIS TIME BUT WILL KNOW LATER!" It is against human nature to do this because it avoids plan ahead

Dear, BLESSED IS THE MAN WHO HAS THE VISION TO KNOW THAT THE TOTAL SOLUTION TO THE PROBLEM IS BELOW, TO GET THE CROSSROADS. And to boldly, without anxiety, he or she would walk up to him and see the signs of direction, not seen before but look to get there. The sign says: "dobot right "or" turn left. " And they are at the crossroads of roads and often can only see when you get there. That is the NOW. That is the honest. And it will remain that way as long as you live. That is how the Spirit. Remember now?

## **THE WORKPLACE OF HUMAN**

The first of the eleven attributes this evening has to do directly with the practice of practices and is the workplace of humans. The Spirit (and your spiritual plan) takes delight in put in a place where you do not have control of decisions about people you work - and this is called "Lesson." What are you doing with those you find intolerable? Dear, we start here because it is common to all of you. Some work in areas where they have this attribute and do not have to go anywhere at all. Yet you are forced to be with other human beings in the economy because that is how they earn their living and we know it. Although each culture is different in many ways the same. You are forced to be with other human beings are not of the same class or coming from elsewhere, some with no overall vision or your wisdom and yet you are with them. Want to find peace with that?

Let me tell you: if you let your light shine-whether they express their intention to go to one of the first gifts we have offered, ie being free from karma con which they come, you will find that those who have irritated more will disarm on his anger. For those buttons that you press on them and apparently create anxiety, anger, and disturbing attitudes will simply be disconnected. Some already know what they speak. You have situations where you now have the totalizing vision of the Spirit and when they go to some places we used to go, instead of feeling anxious or angry, feeling you can now walk peace! You know what happens there? When you take care of yourself and choose to vibrate at a higher level and feel this peace, have a disconnect with those who are in the process of the old energy (which they have brought love to you and you have accepted and given permission to do so). What happens is that they will notice! And I promise that in a period of time those who irritated you will become friends, because they understand that the karma between you, light or heavy, has been disconnected. Those old buttons anymore cause karmic reactions old!

These workers can come and say "What's wrong? How can you have this attitude when everything around you is anxious? "It is true that you can walk through a difficult world. That's why they call work, dear. So YOU are the Light Workers, because YOU are taking the light and keep it for yourself! All you have to do is keep it high and other interrogate them about it. This is not to evangelize. There is nothing they have to say! See, truth seeks its highest level and when you walk and talk live with the love of God, and when they vibrate in a higher, others will notice. Peace in the workplace: espérenla! There is nothing there that is insoluble. That is one of the easiest places where you find peace.

## **KIDS**

Now we bring something that is unusual. You may say, "this issue has nothing to do with peace". We say it does have to do with peace in many of you I will speak of their children. We're not talking small, we speak of those who have grown or they are adults. Some in this room have spent hard time trying to disconnect from the kids and have no peace in their lives. This is common and normal among human beings. But there will be times when you wake up in the middle of the night and say, "It's time to start worrying to see what they're doing the kids ". What are you doing with your life? What will happen? We say it is time to disconnect from them and take care of yourself! They have reached the age of responsibility and be what they should be. Ones, the most honorable thing you can do for them is unhooked from the concern. When you look at them or see them mentally, love them and shroud him in white light and then desenganchense of them, because it is time to do so.

You know what I mean. Do ever wonder if they love them? They love you but know this: they also know that you love, and this is the key. Desenganchense. That will help and you will do this and bring them peace.

## FAMILY

Speaking of the kids go to the third aspect, the crucible of karma, which generates more anxiety on the planet! We're talking about THE FAMILY. Are you actively chose before coming. The next time you look to one that is causing them much trouble, remember that you chose that person! This has to do with both couples and with children. It also has to do with the relatives of the couples-all of them are chosen family. Dear, there was a time before you came here, where you embrace your best friends on their way to this planet. You agreed to be sewn to each other in their lives more challenging. Can you disengage from that? Oh, yes.! Is peace possible in the family with what you know que could happen there? Yes! I'm talking even those of you who were abused by their parents, who carry in their hearts buried very deep scar that is responsible for the anxiety of his heart and is responsible for the rage and that victims feel .

I'm here to tell you that this can be fully released and pardoned. And you can finally wake up in peace about that experience because you know who helped program it. Many of you scheduled to sit in the chair tonight (or read this book right now) and hear about the responsibility that both parties were for it. Then it created energy, energy that can now be dispelled because that was the big test and the lesson of their lives. I guarantee that when you dissipate the energy of that experience, the other person, the abuser, so feel. And there will come a time (if they still live on the planet) that will call them say "What happened to you? What has changed? I feel something! "

You know? Love does that. LOVE IS THE MOST POWERFUL FORCE IN THE UNIVERSE! You will discover it in the smallest particles of the universe in the space between the nucleus and the electron haze that is thick with love! That's the thing you are done! It has that kind of power. **And when you unleash that power, there is NOTHING that can touch.** No demon or dark energy on the planet who can get close. There is no definitguna come outside entity, other than human, that can touch them. NOTHING can do because you have released the energy of what you are! The angel that sits on the throne in their lives, having their faces, is activated when you express your intention to make this love permeate your being and create peace.

## SECURITY:

Talk about something else related to the lack of peace. We called SECURITY. They can call it money, wealth. Oh, dear, these things that are necessary for econOMIA really are necessary but they are just energy transfer, and only that. When you have limitations and are fearful about this energy. This will respond to you and RETURNED it exactly the way you treated him. You know what I mean? When you open and understand that you deserve the wealth for which you came, to meet their daily needs, you understand that God is there to give them peace here too! The hardest part of this will be the last minute. There may be a simplification in this hyper we say but we have said before: if you want to know how God reacts to humans, have a look at how nature and God react. For the mechanics are all there for your consideration and truly observe. Bird wakes up in the morning but do not have a food pantry. Every day you must create for themselves and their own reality. Every day in the ULTimo time should go out and find food for themselves and their children. And what a bird does when she wakes in the morning? Do you care to look for food? No, he first sings! With this metaphor, you will understand what we are asking you to do.

When you wake in the morning, but do not know the financial problems to be solved, celebrate and sing for the solutions are there for you NOW SING! And with that attitude, my dear, come the energy que you are singing! It is when you approach the day with fear and lack and limitations, and worry, and anxiety that mirrors the energy return that to you, worry, fear, anxiety and limitation. For you are powerful and can easily create what they need. Each one of you! Are you listening?

## Sensationalism

Some of you are worried and anxious about things that have been presented in a sensational manner. Are you worried about the changeschanges in the Earth? Concerned about some things that have sounded as great as they are horrible potential? We know that many go to bed every night worried. Those who have small children who wonder what the world for them. I want to tell you what this world can be for them: Oh, the greatest decades there have been those which may never come for humanity! The most peaceful time which was recorded on the planet! The greatest love and peace possibleBLES! Yes, there will conflagrations, and will struggle with the concepts of the old energy. There will be things that should be avoided and tests are crossed for you If you want to be a lot to worry about, if that is what you want. But in their lives and the lives of those around you is a great promise. Today in our conversation, my partner told them that you have created major changes in the planet and again I say, are wonderfully honest about it! Oh, the changes you have fact are staggering! But that you will be even greater. Wait until they start to live longer. That is what is in your future! And that's what's in the future of your kids if you so wish. This world is so that you handle it! And we are here to say that the ball is rolling, that is, to events that increase the vibration. Even when I'm sitting and talking with the voice of a man and you are dearly loved for it, because you are the rAzon and catalyst behind it.

Throw the negative things sensational! They do not concern you. Let others be sucked by that fear and anxiety, not you. For you know better. You are enlightened human beings! And you have the ability to look

around and be all-encompassing vision of the planet and know that what you have been driving in a sensational commercial is a lie. The truth is much greater than you know. But when ustedes can actually see how it changes the awareness of government leaders, and the richest human, and even that of his former enemies ... Then you can participate in the restoration of what we are saying. Have you noticed the changes in consciousness over the years? It is no accident! It is happening now! Remember that the next time you ask them to create pages and pages of hype based on fear, and supposedly comes from a good source of New Era, then ask yourself: that sounds like God really is rewarding to you? It is time for the golden angel that dwells within you be the one to discern all these things. He will serve as a great source for discerning the truth of sensationalism.

## **DEATH**

The sixth attribute is very strong. Have peace with death. There are two kinds of anxiety about human death. And both are scary ghosts of fine paper, created by and for you so they can walk by the temple if they choose. The first is about his own demise. For those who worry about it, especially those who are vibrating at a higher level, we say that this will happen at the appropriate time, a time that you have already helped to program. Remember this:

**YOU ARE ETERNAL!** You are eternal beings transmuting your energy from one kind of entity to another. They are eternal, all! I tell you what happens when you die, as channeled before, is great and glorious! I tell them after adequate adjustment time, I'll see you in that great hall where his color emblems are sent. Many will be there to say "I LOVE YOU!" If you knew what's behind the veil would be too tempting, and that's one reason we keep hidden. And to be hidden cause much fear.

Beloved we want you to stay on Earth! So much for you to do! **YOU ARE THE HOLDERS OF PLACE, EACH OF YOU!** and the image you say while sitting in that chair, is great for this area (Adelaide). So I ask you to stay and that's why we ask them to heal themselves and ask them also have long lives because **YOU ARE NEEDED HERE!**

Some here have lost loved ones recently and would like to talk to them now. Some who are here (and reading this) are still injured and their hearts saddened by the death of them. Let me say this ... I want to give some truths. There is no greater wound the human heart pain by the death of a loved one. And for some of you this experience pain throughout their lives because you do not understand the vision of all! Although it is difficult to understand, there is a gift connected with the death of a loved one even in the death of a child! What is that gift? What kind of gift may be in the death of a child? Let me tell you dear: **YOU** are responsible for their lives around what happens to you, even for some of the worst things imaginable, in love. The gift is this: when you lose someone on this planet, it is appropriate to remember, mourn, celebrate their lives, but death was given as an appropriate gift for you to move. Sometimes the gift is the feeling that you may be dragged to the bottom of your emotions and give thanks to God for being alive. Only in that state you can find enlightenment. Only in that state be permitted to be responsive! Only in this state you may potentially be prepared for a change of path in life. What a gift! A gift full of sorrow but in the end, and a gift of a lifetime!

Every single human who dies leaving a gift in connection therewith. I want to say that some who recently left here this evening, walking through these corridors, hugging them and saying, "We are eternal. All of us! So are you! We are the ones who ended up Masters moving to another state have you received your gift? "They are here and the consciousness and energy of their lives is here. They have not gone. It's just a transfer of energy and nothing else.

Oh dear, if we could show them how real is this! How many of you who have lost loved ones, remember the fact that they came back vividly in a dream during the first and second week, and you thought all that psychological abnormalities were caused by grief? That was not an abnormality, that was real! And the messages they had for you were real and those were messages of love, asking them to accept the gift and move on. What they were asking was to wrap that part of life, seal it in love and put it on the shelf to keep walking.

The only real tragedy in death, my dear is that of the wounded who remain all their lives wallowing in their grief. They did not see the gift, they lost and that means that their deaths were in vain! Is that what you want for you and your contract?

Is it time or not, that you accept the gift? Look at what's involved! Look at him in the face and give him thanks for doing it! Now is the time to do their part. Use the experience, kindness and openness to your own search for truth. That's what they left when they did! It's time to cry for peace in this situation and move on with your own process.

We now **FIVE MORE ATTRIBUTES ARE ESPIRituals** are practical but spiritual, and like the others, they have to do with peace:

## **THE INNER CHILD**

We talk about that little child within each one of you listen to the voice of this small here (a girl in the audience was rocking) You know? She knows something. Intuitively, at the cellular level she knows that Mom is good. She knows that whatever you need, Mom is the supply. She knows that. And like a lot of humans, it stirs up until it can answer, but she knows that mommy is good. Even at her age, she knows at the cellular level will all be taken into account for it. No matter what you need, but she can not walk yet, will be supplied. She will be born, nurtured, cared for, loved, embraced, put to sleep safe!

There is a child in each of you might like it. We call it the child of God. And instead of understanding that mommy is good, that child knows that God is good. The child knows that he will care. The child knows he will be embraced and there is nothing that either Curra in your life, even if it stops at a seemingly alone, in which he does not have the hug of God and be careful. Oh, if you could go back and experience the childhood and remember how good it was mom at this age! That's what we want the child in every one of you feel: you know that God is good, that home is where you are, that you are embracing every day and that you are never alone, who have assigned as angels or entities guides, or whatever you call them, Which stand near you and love you. They are his best friends, you do not have to see and do not know their names. But they are there and those of you who have chills and insights "to move here or there, are feeling these ones who are near you. No humans are never alone! Never! That's the inner child, here is the great source of peace, my dear, a great source of peace. We ask you to go there and relive that feeling. And when you feel it, tasteéénlo and do not forget how to get back there. Because that's where the peace. INNER CHILD REPRESENTS THE SPIRITUAL HEALTH OF YOU because you are never afraid and always quiet about what tomorrow brings. He has the clear concept of what it's like out!

## **HUMOR**

Let's talk for a moment of humor. I'll give you a metaphor, an analogy perhaps you never heard before about the humor. My partner was right when he said that humor is the only thing that happens to you from the other ladveil or untouched. I'll explain why. Humor creates joy. You can not have joy in your life without humor attached to it. Imagine a candle and the candle wax is the joy and the wick of the candle you are. The sail stays there idle. Nothing happens with joy. Is rigid. It is suspended in a holder that is not going anywhere and is pointing, in a position list. When light and the flame of the wick is HUMOR (that's you) starts to melt with joy and active. Pueden smell it and then joy becomes ductile, malleable. Is working, gives birth, is alive because he got humor. Catalyzes humor joy. The joy begets peace and melt the human heart. Do you understand what we are saying? Use it, use it in all things. See it as a catalyst. Learn how to view it as a catalyst.

## **LIGHTING**

Let's talk about lighting. Some in this room lighting and fear have anxiety about it. We have spoken before but I repeat this topic now. THERE IS A SEED OF FEAR OF LIGHTING IN EVERY ONE OF YOU and well, it's part of your test. Some fear the next step because it could change their lives and intuitively know that will happen. We are not here to tell you that you do not have to work, because yes they will!

For that is what you are here and we will address it and ask why you're here. Fear peace enlightenment has locked there. It is another fine paper ghost fear. When ustede move into their sweet spot and begin to pay attention to their guides, things start to unravel in their lives. And one thing that will be peace. Even when things do clutter around you and you do not understand what's happening, you will have peace. .

They promised that the Spirit will never give them a snake when you are asked an apple, as we said before. We love you too. No gimmicks or tricks here. This is serious and must change your life.

## **WHO ARE USTEDES**

This is a spiritual attribute, but also includes the physical and is also related to internal peace. When you look in the mirror are you happy with what they see? This may seem a rhetorical question. Many of you would say: *"Of course not, I would like to be this way or in such other way!"*. My dear, what you see in the mirror is exactly what you have asked on the planet! You programmed it from his wise vision of wholeness and divine mind had plenamenyou at that time to plan your return.

Are you happy with your gender? Are they happy with their appearance? With your body type or that you carefully planned and what they are responsible? The next time you look and say *"I wish this were different, or I'm not satisfied with this or that"* know that this verbalization is against what the mind of God within you planned. That is not honorable. Instead, try looking in the mirror and say *"I feliz and happy with this because I planned it this way. This is my container of God. It's just as it should be."* And we're talking about appearances, about age, and above all things that are happening in their bodies.

We brought this issue once before but I will speak again here for all to hear (and read). That is recorded on this continent that Kryon said: Some of you are wondering about the reason for having a physician belonging to one sex and espiritualidad another. Let me tell you that you are as honest as any other human, then you have come to own scheme, which ironically humans more "spiritual" culture pointed the finger saying that you are evil and not well seen through the eyes of God. They say that you are wrong and are a scourge of society. This scheme, my dear is an outline of your own creation. Every particle of you is loved as much as any other humannot alive! So much you spend is the evidence requested by you, and thereby are experiencing. Is right before our eyes and you are honest about it. Do not let any man tell them you are worth less than other human beings, not even allow someone to use gown or robe, having control or who holds a special title. Not so! You are loved as much as the rest.

## **WHERE ARE YOU**

Finally we say that some of you. Are you happy with where you are? Some have been pulled and pushed into several places. Now we answer what is asked in a previous seminar *"I'm supposed to go somewhere where I*

*feel attracted or pulled to do?"* This is the synchronicity of which we spoke earlier. Dear, no matter what your age, you are vibrating at a higher level and can be attracted to a place to hold and produce a certain energy there for a while. If you feel a atinteraction, go there. And if the synchronicity holds, the doors fly open for you to go there. Occur all things convenient for you in those places and things will be easier when you're there. The Spirit uses those who are illuminated in an unusual way on the planet. Be happy with where they are. Even those who seem to be pulled out of an area as splendid as this, perhaps to an area that is more congested, perhaps a larger area "Heavy", know that you are needed there and that the Spirit pushes there!

Look for synchronicity and the doors flew open, this is a sign to follow. And when you go there to understand that this does not mean they will remain there forever. Always be ready to go. That is what the job. Not depart with other like-minded, or create an enlightened community to the exclusion of others because they are not enlightened! That is not correct. We want to go and LLEsee his light in those dark places so everyone can see who you are. It may be that you are the only light they can get! Some are scheduled and signed contracts for themselves that include moving often and for this reason and others are firm anchors that never move. Use synchronicity to find out.

We'll finish by saying on one of the biggest conduits of all time. About 2000 years ago there was somebody who was against spiritualityd. He was a man of great influence felt the same way that their culture was, that kind of thing you are seeing now is fraud and what they heard before is a fraud. *"This could not be!. God no longer speaks to people anymore in this way, God never does miracles, and God does not allow healing in places like this!"* This is what the man thought.

So this man was going to fight for the main route into the city called Damascus to stop the reunions of a New Age teacher he knew he would find there. He was convinced that what he was doing was not good, indeed, thought it was a fake and he would do everything necessary to prove it. His name was Saul and something incredible happened that route. Saul had a vision. He met an angel! When he met the angel, was a very real experience, the angel was magnificent and Saul could not doubt what was happening because it was so, so real that it had! Another amazing thing was that he saw his own image in the face of this angel! They did not write this, right? And the angel say to Saul, "Fear not, we have some things to show!" And the angel showed Saul visions about God, how wonderful was happening in the land. He had to see first hand what it was and it changed his life.

Saul was not afraid but still shaking because I was shaking the energy of Spirit, while Love was poured into his heart. And then Saul changed from being a critic-one who hated God, to become Paul the Apostle. And that happened in an instant. It was perfect and great and Paul, the Apostle, continued to experience God's love in your life. And the Apostle Paul channeled many letters to other towns in the area, which have now been transcribed into books that you call sacred. That's what it was: pipeline, Spirit-inspired words given to humans to reach the other side, sacred words, which rising to be.

Why bring this? To tell you tonight, while you sit in that chair, if you know what kind of power is one that can act instantly on the human heart. Take a woman or a man totally unbelieving believers and put them back in an instant! How? Because they have assumed and accepted the love of the Spirit. What a topic! What power!

In this room (and reading this) there is a potential that is incredible. Healers listen! Some you may overlook Synchronicamemente as hopeless to think that they have no chance of being cured, as they have been before with you and are stubborn cases, difficult, not willing to participate in their own healing, etc. Listen! These cases may end up writing books about love! They can wake up and go into orbit in the most unexpected moment and you healers, are the catalysts that. How do you feel? Does it work this in better perspective? This is the way you work the vacuumitu! We do not ask the muscles to carry the weight! No. When we said that the meek shall inherit the Earth, we were really talking about the meek, the reluctance of those who come to believe that there's nothing special, and instead discover the power of love! They are the ones who will lead you to the New Era! They are the ones who sit in their chairs and read it right here!

My question to you tonight is: "What will they do with this information? What about eYou call regarding? "We told them and tonight we have given examples of what love can do. We told them if you want it, can be changed. What kind of power is that it can turn a man from being a detractor to become a prophet in an instant? The same power that the angel that sits on the throne in their hearts! These pieces of God which we speak continually is YOU! Blessed in the humanity! Blessed is this journey that you hn decided to do! Blessed is this moment that you have allowed this entity called Kryon to love and hug, and wash your feet.

And it is.

KRYON

## **CHAPTER 4 - "BIOLOGY, THE GREATEST HUMAN ATTRIBUTE"**

*Live channel held in Reno, NV*

*These pipes have been edited with additional thoughts and words to make them more clear and understood the written words.*

**Greetings dear, I am Kryon of Magnetic Service. Oh, it's good to see many of**



you nuevamente. Some of those sitting here tell me "*I have not seen you ever before*". I tell them Yes Oh, yes, you saw me before! Well, dear, we know who you are and everyone is known by name. We are here to tell you that you are all very dear, and I say both figuratively and metaphorically. "We are here to wash their feet."

As this is a sacred time and you have done so much! This elite group has done so much! It is no accident you sit in the chair here, is not by accident that I may be listening or reading this communication. We have posts for each and everyone of you!

Then I will go to the healer who is in this room (and who then read this.) And even those here who tell me "*I'm not a healer*" I say that in many ways they are. You are healing the Earth and we speak now to all who hear and read this. Oh, dear, we're talking to you!

Aany person, any entity wishing to say now "*It is time to move on, show me what to do!*" We invite you to vibrate at a higher level. And receive gifts for their biology, the greatest human attribute of the Spirit.

In the next few moments talking about a subject that Kryon has never addressed before a channel. You see, we have waited for you and for this year. Because there's never a group like this again. There is an irony in the fact that you meet and experimentalhave and feel the emotion and love that is tightening. We would like to think of something: you are a karmic group.

This group has been together before! Can you feel it? Some will say "No, I can not" because the veil is what protects and provides a disguise. I'm here to tell you that there are mothers and daughters, and sons and grandmothers, and cousins, and brothers who are sitting here now. And they have no idea of this while looking in the eyes of someone who seems stranger sitting in front or beside youryo! You think you are watching for the first time this day. They are wrong! They have a karma with you and has to do with time spent with you in the past.

But the karma this time may simply mean sitting with you right now and create healing energy for your lessons. Here there is no first-time tonight. It is an elite group that sits in front of us here, and do not say this often. The haunt us know. Because we know that the strength of this group willpo humans can change the world. You carry the seeds of biological change and so we go to you now.

Humans love seminars entitled, so to it the title for you as "Biology, the greatest human attribute." Talk about human biology. We will give information this afternoon, which is already known by some and will be validated by what we feel. Any information you give will be new, but everything is related to human biology. Kryon nUNCA has been in human form and is such an honor to sit in front of those who choose this way to be here! The "piece" of God that you carry is a piece that I know and recognize, the Mercabah of each of you are angels every one of you! They are creations of the Spirit. But while sitting in front of me now I wash his feet, you are in a human biology and every cell is sacred and that is what we want to talk!

If we talk about biology, we must begin by coning and we will. Each of you carries the seeds of stars. We tell you now something we have said before but was never emphasized or sufficiently addressed: the seed of stars that are in their biology was planted there on purpose by beings from another place. It was made with love and honor and in the right way to make you the spiritual beings they are.

Can tell me this is fantastic or impossible. The story of Adam and Eve, but metaphorically true. Then there was a timeor on this planet, which dropped the farmers, not in one place but many. And through those visitors this biological sacred seed was given to you as human beings who were ready.

This is why, my dear, for which its scientists never found the missing link. This missing link will never be discovered in the dust. But the sky will come a day and placed himself inside of you When this happens, you will see something: the seed inside them, Which was planted in those humans eons ago and evolved into what you are now, not like an insect, not like a lizard. It does not look strange or exotic. You do not have giant eyes and gray skin. Looks like a beautiful human being! Do not be surprised when they meet with their ancestors, because they are much like you! And although not say much more than this, yes we will say that there are some already here.

Let me ask some evolutionary logic. While the biology of the planet evolved, Is not it true that natural selection and evolution survived the finest and best attributes of all of biology at the highest level? Biology that survives this process always carries attributes that allow increased survival. That's why you believe and come to see the reality of it in lower life forms, constantly. And why are the most likely to survive are those who procreate to form a stronger biology. This is logical and lor you call "natural selection." Now let me tell you: There are several lesser forms of life that evolved before you and your scientists tell you that you were part of the humble Estrella de Mar, or maybe lizards that crawled out of the sea for millions of years to spend millions of years to evolve and evolve on their way to contribute their evolutionary properties of the human genome.

But I ask this: why a starfish can grow otro arm when she lost the lizard and its tail can be grown when you lose one and you. can not even be grown a finger when I cut? Does this make sense in the scheme of natural selection? When human nerves are damaged why they can not grow again? It is because your PLAN forbid! There was an interruption in human evolution and was planting the seed of which we speak. Was done on purpose, fulfilling the desires of you misms (when you were not here), so you carry the attributes of the sacred in their journey. That's when we decided (also done for you) that would not be simple human biology on the planet. There was a pre-plan that humans were carrying a piece of God with them. So sacred in biology was created at that point, the metaphor of Adam and Eve when God came and allowed the seed was put in place. Believe it! We give a scientific proof: You never, hamost find the missing link until you talk to that link and he will smile and tell them "I'm here." It is necessary that you accept the seed of biology because it makes them understand how sacred you are. And with that came the seed biology and magnetic portion of the instruction set of

**your normal DNA.**

**We told you before there's a lot not seen in the instructions for your DNA. I ask, "Well Kryon why we can not see? After all, did not have powerful microscopios?." Let me give an example. Imagine 150 or 200 years ago, some scientists, through a technological wonder, able to travel at this time to see you in the distance. In this story, his challenge would be to observe, then come back and report how you communicate in 1998. Technology to travel through time not allow them to hear anything, you only look at their equipment now. And so they did for a while and then returned and reported: "The media does not seem and be very different in 1998. In 150 years it seems that still talk like humans. We can see them moving their lips and even speak loud. We have also seen many cables lying everywhere. We have devices that allow them to talk through the wires! Beyond that communication does not seem to have changed much! "**

**Well, well informed in this story lost something right? Were lost to see ten thousand images floating through the air! It lost all communication namely que is magnetically transmitted through the atmosphere. It lost all satellite transmissions and stations and towers, and the millions of conversations that we need! Why lose all that? Because they could not see it! They were not prepared for the knowledge of these things. They were not predisposed to see something so awesome. They had the technology nor the expectation of such a technology and therefore did not see it. But that is reality in 1998 even though they did not. Thus que their modern day scientists scrutinize through their microscopes and electron devices, examined the DNA and analyze only what they can see - chemistry.**

**They are not prepared to see or understand what chemistry is about the instruction they know not magnetic games DNA. We will say more about this in a moment. (See cap.10)**

**So the magnetic bearing the set of instructions for their lives. But more than that, your position gives spiritual intent! Within the magnetic structure not only you but the corresponding biology holy portion. That is, its share of star seed, as it has your karmic content layers and the magnetism of when you were born, where the planets were born in your solar system-a magnetic attribute of DNA. So this is the mechanics of what you call the science of astrology and where we have told all that is printed.**

**But there is more to this huge magnetic imprintethics you have. She is responsible for its appearance, the "memory" of how you grow, and seeds of life itself. Although we can talk more about it then, we would like to address another of the attributes that have the magnetic DNA. It contains the actual set of instructions for your order! How can that be? Is there and moderates the pan of their lives, dear, and less than a tenth of what it could be without it! We are here to tell you that the human body in all its sacrality and in all its great design and miraculous mechanization, has been designed to rejuvenate itself over and again and again and again. And we want to talk now of this set of DNA instructions that allows the end of life and therefore chemistry. We talked about the beginning, is now talking about the final.**

These words are sacred. We'll tell them things that have great power because the item is AS IS NOW try and then tell them how this can CHANGED. Every single human being has a set of instructions to release the hormone from the dead! [Lee says, may not be a hormone, as defined by science, but there is no other word to designate for now]. Ones, without this instruction set, the live human body for over 900 years. But today, you have sets of instructions that cause the disruption of natural rejuvenation, and the result is aging and death. For the substance of death is released must have a clock there is. Within the structure of DNA and genes of every single cell in your body, there is a timer-counter mechanism. We're here to tell you the first time that counts is the mechanism that allows your end. It is the catalyst of death.

Now you know that there is a mechanism to account within the biology of their sacred bodies, counting the days until puberty. And counting the days of the reproductive cycle and counts the days of graduation increased her deadly chemical release! This pulsating mechanism that makes these watches together so that every cell in the human body knows what these days is that you have yet to find. You have called "the body clock." The death hormone is secreted and disrupt scheduled rejuvenation. You call it aging. This is the way you were designed but you could say *"Is a tragedy!"* and we will Decimyou: *"You planned it."* You could tell me then *"Why would we do such a thing? What message is this one of our power and sacredness? If so it would be so sad! "*

The WHY is that it was necessary for the world to create a human embodiment they provide lessons to end soon, and then could be reincarnated in another way and taking the layers of past karma. In other words, life time, longer life of short duration. Karma created the mechanism that was required to raise the vibration of this planet. This is how the mechanism worked. This planet was created by you as part of God that are, to help make a balanced decision for God. In this process, you have impacted the entire universe! As the vibration of this planet and its inhabitants has steadily accelerated in recent years, against all the power that was opposed to happen. That's why we're here! You have changed your future and are here to implement the mechanism of change and to bring new information to what you have done. We have no control YOU HAVE THE CONTROL! And so the death hormone was established ones, originally for a system that is now beginning to be removed. Do you understand what they just said tonight? The system is changing short lives! So we invite you to listen so they can understand that will not be long until the mechanism Clock and death hormone can be avoided. Oh, we love you!

The planet will need to receive more gifts and more spiritual energy so that you can change and are on track. To achieve this new energy (and lots of new scientific advances that come with it) requires wisdom and understanding on your part. But there's more.

Let's talk about ELECTION. Did you know that since you were children could choose what would happen? Not with his biology, but with his lives! It's funny to watch the children. We have information on children for you how many of you

may remember as a child? Psychologists say their memory is created by significant events. An engram is printed on your brain and create memory and those specific events are remembered because of their potency. Generally are events that occur for the first time. How many events have occurred for the first time you remember from when they were a year? Doc will probably tell meenas significant and memorable events of all kinds. But there are few who can remember them all. And we will tell you why: because they are blocked! -More about this magnetic DNA. Why are they blocked the memories? The reason is that the infant aged one year and sometimes two years, have full knowledge of who they are! Did you know that? Some infants come into this world and you say that they have a challenging nature. They are not happy, cry a mOntón and frustrated. Naturally you will find many reasons for this, even more, they do not like to queue waiting behind other children. Let me tell you the reason: children want to tell them who they are, but are frustrated! They are back on Earth, growing again and want to shout: "Do you know who I am? We planned this together and now I am here and do not remember!. Let me tell you who I was. Let me tell you how I useds to be you! "They can not speak in spoken language and are frustrated beyond what you may believe you. Remember that next time you see a child and watch their eyes and say: "There is an old soul there." Sure! That old soul is trying to tell who is and is frustrated! He can not speak and his body still works fine. EVERYTHING TO DO IS looking at it and encourages it to further. Some children have the answers if only they could talk! Others are comfortable with However, with full knowledge that they are back where they belong. That's right.

**ELECTION.** Almost from the time children are 5 or 6 years have a choice. Let me tell you of their choice in life as humans, especially in this New Era. Can ask "*Kryon, what can a child choose?*" I'll tell you. Especially children in the New Era, come and have a choice to accept the situation where they are or not. Because they are fully aware of la dysfunction within a family, and fights. Be aware of alcoholism, illness, things that go wrong within the group. Be aware of poverty and wealth. Many children this age think, "I choose to disengage from this. When I grow up I'll be someone different. " That young person is already starting to choose to accept or not accept what is happening around them and often the need to look what happens is the only thing that will avoid picking. But this young New Age that looks around and says "I choose not to be with this group because I am special and I know who I am. I have the option to leave here and go in another direction with honor! ". [Kryon has spoken a lot more about this in another drain on the "Indigo children", see Chapter 7 -]

You as adults also have this choice, no matter where they are in their lives right now. I'm here to tell you have a choice, they can flee from anything that contract is improper for spiritual growth, I am not speaking here of the family. Beloved, I am talking about the imprint that was given to you in your biology. I'm talking about the magnetic imprint that says: "I am predisposed to having cancer as a lesson" are listening to me? You can opt out of it yourself! This (the instruction set that

brought to this) is no longer necessary. The new energy and shape of things is giving you the tools, license and choice about these old methods. Say this:

**"DEAR GOD, MY EXPRESS INTENTION TO REMOVE THIS AND GIVE ME PERMISSION TO LEAVE FROM THIS DISEASE. AND IS NOT APPROPRIATE. PREVENT ME BE WHAT I HAVE COME TO BE "Do you like those words? They are true, are REAL! ELECTION. This is what the New Age. You are a healer, everyone!**

There are some things you discover about the human body. Can never clearly see the magnetic imprint DNA. Invitethe to do would be to invite disaster sacred. But I say these things for my partner and to be validated in the future as well as I did with others in the past. Will be visible to you only the shadow of the magnetic DNA and will be a mystery. You can see the watch and identify the gene count but can not find out exactly how cells communicate with the clock. Discover how to change some instructions magnetic DNA. You can discover where is the hormone death and what releases it. All these things will happen in the coming years, if you choose well.

Let me talk about the biological healing. Now we come to the critical point in the history of human biology. Healers, here's how it works and that healing is no mystery to any of you. The human who is calling before you **CHOOSE TO BE HEALED** healing. Now tell me "*Kryon, that's ridiculous. Each person who comes to heal of course you have chosen to be healed!*". And weI will say "Oh, no, they did not." Many simply choose to be relieved. They want to feel better, they want you to fix them. **ARRANGEMENTS YOU THEM!.. YOU!** What kind of personal choice is that? They are not choosing to be healed, but chose to spend their liability to You for you to heal!

See, an election is a very important spiritual aspect. There is something very sacred in this post, dear as you do not know the Grand Plan. You can not see what we see when an individual is healed. Many times that person healed keep on doing things for the planet and have no idea of the implications of their contracts when you touched it. And as we said before, listen healers: You may be tired of healing one person at a time, over and over instead of one. Know this.

**It IS ONE PERSON AT A TIME TO HEAL YOU** have children that you never see or even know about them can ever but these children may affect the Grand Plan. But how can you know? You do not have the overall vision that we do have. Trust that this is so. This occurs when forms partnership with the Spirit. Trust that it is so. There is potential in this room that is bubbling to the healing of individuals and the planet!

So if someone comes to you must give permission for free choice to be healed. It would also be a good idea to do a ceremony about it. So the proximalOnce an individual ma, let's say a woman sit in front of you, you will be able say "why not say some words together?" Ask the person: "Wilt thou be healed?" She will say, "Oh, yeah, I love you!" Then Do it Do it verbalize and say the words! Ask verbalize their intent to be healed. Their biology hear what she says. Permission

for healing! Oh, as it sounds! This is different! This is choice!

Now there's something here that is important but that itsena strange healers are not really heal!. What the healer is to give the body permission to temporarily have balanced attributes. Those who do energy work know exactly what I'm saying. Healers do not heal. Healers are facilitators to produce balance. Is the human being on the table that does the job. Did you know that? The human body will balance itself naturally. And whatever you do and facilitators attributesI used substances to heal a human being is FACILITIES TO PRODUCE THE PROPER BALANCE IS. As biology is miraculous. Strike a balance.

She is that for which it was designed. Oh, dear, there is no reason why anyone in this room have to leave tonight unbalanced. Researchers are beginning to discover that this balance and that of my partner who spoke earlier this evening which has been taken to a very sacred area. This new science will be that Ustedes may reschedule your DNA! The sacredness of this is that this new science will allow you to change the very agenda of the planet Earth! They are about to reach the greatest biological discovery. We want you to stay here! It was because the old paradigm of the Incarnation short. Enter the new method to stay on the planet in stages increased vibration and dimensional change!

Let's talk more about healing. We give six attributes of healing for which Uou have already consciousness, but also is the comment. It has to do with the subject of external healing, healing is that nobody does and the facilitation by human beings or substances. Starting at the top and go down and the top is the highest energy available to you now and the bottom is the lowest energy that works or the past. Are all appropriate and specific situations. Remember this: Do not dismiss a healing technique that can salvar their lives simply because they have a high energy to replace it! Use science that is given to you in any form. Be circumspect and wise in these things. It is ironic that some humans "enlightened" discard "old" even if the new replacement is diapers! Be patient! Do not be surprised if they find that some methods seem old and ridiculous, new methods end up being functional!

## **TYPES OF HEALING**

1. **HEALING POWER** It will surprise this group as the first attribute of the healing of which we speak is the healing energy. The healing energy is the kind of healing in which one does not touch the other. The energies are intertwined in so cooperating with the one on the table. There is so much potential here! Well if you are on the table is vibrating at a high level and knows these things, and has given permission for healing, the facilitator that makes the energy work on it will have secured wonderful miracles. And the table will be healed by this energy work where nobody touch anybody! Think about it! This is a gift from the New Era: class, number one!  
But this will not work so well in those with a lower vibrational level. That is why those involved in this healing energy are watching and documenting the

fact that this healing energy is not for everyone. For those who are on the table and who are enlightened and know about the permit and choice, are those are having the best results. Those who do not, and are of lower vibration, often go without healing. *"So what we can offer those who have lower vibration?"* I ask you. This is the next step. You call it laying on of hands.

2. **IMPOSITION OF HANDS.** This is the healing that requires the healing touch to the subject of healing, when the patient has a lower vibration (that's the healer). The contact will be the link in the energy replacement makes a link between the two that are vibrating at the same levels you see? And so the imposition of hands is a wonderful, very wonderful tool. Works and can go through the mud of a vibrational shift for the highest vibration that has to act on the lowest vibration of this process. Those in the table can verbalize their choice and leave and so the concept will be accepted. They can be truly healed and it occurs daily. I've said this before: enlightened so many of you, doing massage and are discovering that they are healers! This is Laying on of Hands. We refer to my partner who came and said *"I'm worried because I will lose my business and that those who massaged cured ... and never return!"* It did so because the masseuse was transformed into healing! Many came to see him and would not have done if he had continued to massage. Oh, dear, there are many who know exactly what I'm talkingdo! The imposition of hands is a great healing tool.

3. **LIVING ESSENCES MEDICINES.** Now let's talk about the attributes that are used by the healer. Talk about the substances and materials used in the facilitation and the first of which we shall be of the essence alive. We talked about these substances for years. Do you think for a minute that was just an accident and not the timing that some of the greatest diseases of your time living essences were cured? We talked about lto tuberculosis and polio. See, there is still a living force in things that used to be alive! And if you understand what I'm saying, you know that the life force is powerful and this aspect can be a wonderful facilitator of healing substances.

The life force of a mark not easily change if the shape remains intact. The Herbalist who know know what I mean, because herbs are alive essences. Those on the subject of aromatic essences alson know what I mean as many of them are alive essences.

Come now to the other side of the investigation and enter into the mainstream of your science. Some are currently testing the change of genes in the body, using specially manufactured genes and injected into the body, almost like a soldier alive with different attributes that you now have to fight the disease at source. This is also something that honor! Not discarded just because a profession medical "unenlightened" came first. The Spirit is honoring the entire planet discoveries, and this can happen anywhere when you express



your intentions. Think! Honor your living essences science because we have said before that science is spiritual. Consciousness and the physical is that they are working with the smallest parts of matter and the study of physics at the quantum level they know exactly what I mean. They are finding that the reality of what they see can change according to what they are thinking! Did you know that?

Look for new drugs that work with living essences. Pay special attention to those derived from very old energies, apparently with the life force of a different age, obtained from the time capsules of the Earth. Soon you'll know what I mean.

4. **HEALING WITH MAGNETS.** The next in the chain is the magnetic healing. That magnetic healing is honest, wonderful. It addresses magnetic human being. Is directed to the magnetism of DNA and is valid. Is now being used with greater impact than ever on the planet. Let me ask you a question. We told them the body seeks balance and occasionally need a facilitator to help with this. Put magnets. Those who are familiar with magnetic healing magnetic applications in the biological sciences concerned. Through intuition and the sacred gift of the new knowledge they will know where to put them. How it works. You write books about it because they have not been posted yet. Come directly channeled from their higher selves to be used by everyone. Now, does it make sense to you that once you achieved a perfect balance, remain the magnets? The answer is NO. External magnets, such as the living essence as energy work, such as the imposition of hands, is a temporary method of balance for the individual, when individuals have balanced choice why then they would take the magnet to them all the time? Why then decided to sleep on them forever? The body itself is balanced and healthy. Why continue to apply an external force after the healing? It's like telling the body "I do not think that you are balanced, thus giving incentives continue forever."

We are here to tell you, dear there is a danger **PRESENT IN ANY OF THESE BIOLOGICAL METHODS OF HEALING WHEN YOU COUsing it UNDER CONSTANT NTINÚAN IGNORING THE NATURAL ABILITY OF BIOLOGY TO BALANCE.** Some use magnetic ornaments permanently feel wonderful when you are around. It's a trick of the body. Then the cells will feel different when they are being stimulated. Are pressed and massaged and their reaction is to feel "special."

But that does not necessarily mean that things are well and in good balance. Many of dangerous drugs that stimulate yourmulan brain can do the same, may make them feel "wonderful." It just means that you "feel" something. Balance the body and remove the stimulus when they are finished! When you need to be balanced again, I bring the right stimulus. Do not use it as an everyday activity. Magnetically the damage is this: the instruction set will be different. Many will be deleted! This goes far beyond the balance. May be

**hazardous to your health! Créanlo!**

- 5. CURE FOR THE CHEMICAL.** The use of chemistry and chemists is a healing method of low energy. But it is also honored by the Spirit as some in need but this is a concept of low energy. This is because you have not reached higher degrees of healing to replace them. And if they did, which must be healed might not have responded to it because of low levels of vibration. So do not think that it is in a lower grade, this is not para you If it works, dear, and if you can keep alive on the planet, that's what matters. But when you can, try to rise up and use other methods. The chemistry is against the body is finely tuned and when you insert chemical in it to make a change, he will definitely react, but you can not control exactly what he does. Sometimes there are side effects and some caused by chemical imbalances, this is all part of the qualities of a cure low energy.
- 6. INVASIVE SURGERY.** It will not surprise then that this is the sixth form which is of lower energy. Ones, may be lower, but again we say that currently represents some of your finest science. Some of you, when all else fails, go to the science and are cured. It can be quite suitable for you healers, who do energy work, how they love to see those who were cured that vibrate with you who entRedress and give your body a chance to choose and permission for healing! But not everyone can do it. So fall in the scale and help them find the kind of healing that can work with them and if this corresponds is the sixth, which is invasive surgery. If the only thing that will keep them alive on the planet, consider as sacred as the energy work. And working with them during their recovery and use their wonderful energy work to accelerate the healing surgery.

So therefore, all have their places. This is sacred and therefore blessed because it is a product of your science. Do you understand how this works? The marriage of high energy work in the New Age and the blade of surgery is also part of what we ask them to understand. Tolerance is necessary for all. May be surprised by what they discover. Can impact them know meditation and prayer and other kinds of "energy work" that are in minds of those who manage the blades of surgery at this time. There's more to see and this can all work together. This is your challenge.

So we gave six different methods and comments on them, but we have yet to focus on one that is most sacred and is one that only requires the body. Yes, it is possible. We're talking gift THE SELF-HEALING. Some in this room know it, and are understanding the concept but it is difficult to teach. So the factorsillite are needed. Those who can heal themselves are the ones that are vibrating at a high level, those who understand that consciousness can change the physical.

There are three aspects that should know about self-healing. The first is the integration, the second is the integration and the third is the integration [laughs]. We're talking about something that is so beautiful and unusual for some of you! How many of you come to this life and wish they did not have a body, a biology? We impacta see how you planned to have the holy work of their bodies and yet when they come to Earth, they spend most of their lives looking forward to not having it! You achieve enlightenment but somehow think they bring from above their necks!

You look at their bodies and say: *"I will as long as you can astral project in the form! I hate this thing attached to my neck "* Some look for excuses to quit. When your arm hurts, say *"Oh, I do not want sore armor! Best I took him to fix it! "* See, you are missing out! Instead of thinking you have a light heart, know they have millions! To work together with their bodies vibrating, the whole body must vibrate as one unit, not just the part you called "center-lit."

Here's a story we've said before, is about the man who sticks his head inside a car window and tells the driver: *"I'm ready, go!"* And the driver side head h takingombre! Blessed are those who understand that human beings need to put the body inside the vehicle before you say "Go!" Oh, dear we're talking about integrated with light source, with each and every cell, and here we are some steps. You must consider each cell as part of a total consciousness. There is a U.S. involved here. If you trip and hit the big toe, it hurts.

Never again say "my toe is hurt." Startin becoming aware of this sacred U.S. and begin to vibrate together as a unit. There is no cell in your body that does not have the tool of consciousness. But you often perceive this knowledge as if she were in what you call "third eye", an important portal of the body. The third eye, my dear, is simply the culmination of the facilities and cooperation provided by the other cells: a focal point. There is a flow here and start with the toe cell Foot and elbow cell and all other internal cells, including parts of each organ. They all know what you know Why? Because all are involved in the biological clock we talked about before! Do you see?

Are you beginning to unite everything for you?Unless vibrate together, the clock never know what to do with the death hormone! So the center of the self-healing is the U.S.! Is integration, and integration and INTEGRATION. Never again must think that biology is connected to his head and escapes the light because it does not. It is part of the system will remain here on Earth! Oh, dear, we have the time and you do not have time to return for another incarnation, because of the inefficiency that is to leave, come back and grow again.

They have a job to do now! We want to stay here, Stay! So in love, we give these messages so they can understand the mechanism they need, the sacredness of vur biology that you need to stay alive, serving the planet!

Finally, I say again, verbalization **PROCESS IS ESSENTIAL FOR YOUR TOTAL**. "Verbalization? What to do with their biology? Again this is due to the fact that their biology and their intellect and spiritual side have come together to launch air words, words that their biology and others hear when it rings. What you say is what you create!

Does saying that the party fish dand your body goes? Immediately change the statement saying that part hurts! Verbalicenlo in all its communications to the "We" and the unity of biology. Then honor the parties. Start practicing this, dear, and you will see a difference in their lives. Speak up **NEVER DOUBT OR ITS APPARENT LACK OF ABILITY TO DO SOMETHING. GIVE YOU DOING YOUR CELLS AS CREDIT AND LISTEN! AND THEN, THERE IS NO surprise that COLLABORATE WITH THE HEALER!**

Do something really spectral! [Laughs] When will the next time a facilitator of healing, make a short ceremony and say aloud *"Dear body, in the right way and I head sacred to you. We are together in this life and together we will heal ourselves and choose to go forward with our contract. Together We rejuvenate, and together we will have the power to delay the release of the hormone from the dead! "* Some in this room will have an extension in their lives if they do this! It will not be muchor time to see that this is happening in many of you!

We want you to stay here. We love you and there is no entity in this room who call "Healer" or "Healing" has no cellular sacred instruction on how to make this work. No matter what is happening in your body, no matter the recent events, all that is sacred and has a purpose and hopefully we can forward them to understand! Even the attributes of life that seem unrelated are trying talk.

The astounding thing is that when you start talking to their bodies, the speech you pronounce on what is happening will surprise yourself. It has to do with things such as biological apparently anger situations you thought you were just in their heads.

Would you be surprised to learn that their cells are known? It has to do with jealousy and lack of self-esteem. Their biology knows all this, every cell counting the days. The cells are there waitingWaiting for you to understand how to change them. They also heard this message tonight. The difference is that they should expect to take its decision, the spark of life that is your soul. You make the decision - the biological team is ready to begin the changes "And he listened.

**WELL, THE MESSAGE HAS BEEN GIVEN. THIS IS WHAT I** wanted you to know. **YOU HAVE THE CHOICE TO BE BALANCED, HEALED AND HAVE PEACE IN YOUR FUTURE.** In closing, we again says with love do not think we know for all that you have gone? "The night before they retire, we want you to know that you have wonderful bodies, lovers, standing beside their beds. They are his family. They have always been there but maybe you are not aware of them. They, as the abundance of cells in their bodies, are waiting for a **CHOICE ....** For the expression of his intention .... And of verbalization of IT.

Oh, dear, some of you at this time understand that a piece of home has come through this channel and has touched! Let the peace of God into your heart right now and know that you are dearly loved!

And it is!

KRYON

## **CHAPTER 5 - "THE ASCENSION II"** **TRAINING PARTNERSHIP WITH GOD**

*Live channel held in Portland, OR*

*These pipes have been edited with additional thoughts and words to make them more clear and understood the written words.*

My dear, when Kryon originally came, we talked about global changes, and you have seen the movement of weather patterns, and you have seen the earth tremble. You have seen many things that we have predicted that would happen. This is the love connection / earth. Because we are here to honor them. The changes of the grid and planetary movements are similar to Earth was under repair. Think of it as "under construction".

### **WRITER:**

The discussion of the ascension process is now one of the hottest topics of metaphysics. In Book III of Kryon "The Alchemy of the Human Spirit" published in 1995, Chapter 8 discusses the rise in a Kryon channeling. Now we are again on the subject but there are currently more Kryon messages about the so-called "Ascension II". It is common that as time goes on our New Era, the definition, concept and meaning of the process eventually ascensional, perhaps the most powerful gift of the New Era, will be revealed with increasing detail.

Greetings dear, I am Kryon of Magnetic Service. Absorb this energy now because this is a precious time. There is a difference here that has not been felt for some time. It's an energy that will contain the message tonight referred to the great gifts that are for humans. But for a moment to absorb this energy. Oh, the love between Spirit and Humanity is like a rose, delicate, caressed, aromatic. Must be stored and maintained. There is one thing that you can leave and continue to fine on their own. No. You must feed and if the love will flourish. And it is the flowering of the rose of what we speak tonight.

Oh, there are some here who do not believe what is happening now. They believe that God stopped speaking to mankind in this way for many years. We're here to tell you that never stopped because the love of God I never stopped! Why the media would stop when you still carry this precious work, honored and loved in this universe of entities? Who told you you were no longer allowed to do that anymore? Who said that they did a disservice to you because this is loving communication that feeds your heart. But you are not alone, because the Spirit is love and has a heart too. It is huge and when we say that we love, we are going information that we are in love with you!

We have said many groups like this that the words you are hearing and reading

now represent the same kind of communication that is offered from the burning bush not long ago. And I do not have repeated this so often to you humans, if they did not. Now some of you are beginning to understand why, as the example I remember a metaphor. You have heard the voice before and it has the same carauthority. LOVE is the authority and the authority of coming home to you tonight. And who sits before you now and says, "I have the authority to wash your feet and love them very dearly." Get used to this because the Spirit is channeled message for you

Oh, there are a lot of energy tonight. Let me describe this energy in words that are different from those I have used. This is precious time. I've never used this word before in a pipe and my partner lto translate very properly. Now this energy is tender. This is because there are enough people here who really understand what is in front of you right now. It is the figure of a father or someone authoritarian but of a shareholder who says "I want to take their hands. It's time to do it and I want to show you something you have not yet understood. " The lesson tonight is involved in this energy that is beautiful and tender, which is mighty and powerful. This is the second message (And larger) and that we will describe in a word, a word that is not the best for this but is the only attribute you possess. The word is ASCENSION. We will explain tonight in ascension, an energy that was not possible a month ago but it is now.

It is the human assembly tonight, sitting in chairs in response to a prior commitment that has made this happen. Not only the integrity of those who are here but especially the intensity of passion tonight those who sit in those chairs and they are saying *"I'm ready to find out more"*. As some of you truly understand that no accident that you are on this planet right now.

Now some are me saying *"I'm too old. Why could I not have happened a few years ago? "* (Referring to the enlightened understanding of spiritual purpose.) Oh, dear, your age has nothing to do with it and at the same time everything has to do with it. This represents the NOW. It's the perfect time for you.

So some who are elderly here have advanced wisdom. Feel it! Everything is right. Well, if it had happened before would not have worked with you, and you know what I mean. Those who are older in human years need to preserve the wisdom to younger people who come to ask his advice. Youngsters will have energy to go and do and be!.

ASCENSION. Is a poor word because you do not have one that means what it is. The closest word you have for the true attribute of the ascent is Graduation and Graduation still does not tell the whole story. Ascension by name means elevation and is correct as it represents the elevation of vibration of all. Of everything! The best described below but not the meaning you think. Some are eager to continue their own personal ascension and say: - *"I want to climb inside the nubes as some of the teachers before and want to end up with this place and out of my biology! "*.

We say we want this is not what the Spirit means when he speaks of "ascension." This is a sacred time and the information passed here will give them

the vision of your gifts and how they connect with their powers. I'll tell you what it means to Ascension: Ascension is a ranking according to a plan devised and carried out with permission, which enables the human to achieve its highest form. In it LIVESTOCK humans attain permission to all, to move to a new status remain on the planet, living for a long time to move to the next incarnation planned for yourself - without going through the experience of death! That's Ascension! Do you understand? You will advance to the next planned retaining its biological expression, vibrating at a level high enough to allow that without dying. Are you beginning to reveal how long you want to stay aQUI? Think about it.

Ah, but there is a timeline involved and we will treat you well. Ascension is a Marriage. It is a partnership with the golden angel that sits on the throne of your life, you call your higher self (as described earlier in this book.) It is a marriage with all the things that go into it, commitments, promises and faithfulness. It is a marriage, it is the ascension.

So who are the ones who reach this status? As we proceed further with this explanation can understandr the timeline that will be revealed. Not misinterpreted or remain uninformed, because if you do not feel hurt when you hear that not all ascend. Again, we say that this status is not for everyone, but the process leading to this status it is for everyone. How can this be? The right ones is that the process began to rise and raise your vibration **START AS HUMAN BEING IS THAT YOU ARE NOW READY TO DO IT AND CHOOSE IT! THIS IS A QUESTION OF HOW FAR YOU WANT TO GO IN HIS ASCENSION.** We can not give **RECOMMENDATIONS**, such as going to a certain place, maintain a certain vibration or say certain mantras all day. No. This process is extremely personal!

As we continue to understand a little more why you might want to stop and continue with a certain vibration, serving the world with this capability and not going one step further. Some may want to go all the way, other OSwhat parts of it or just start the process. In each case, your request is honored, unique to each individual. You may not surprise you to know that this particular continent, North America, is behind the state of ascension. There are more humans involved in this process in other continents of the Earth in yours. They are understanding and using this attribute greater. And so the critical mass is being reached faster. This search is global and is taking place andNo more on other continents in this. So the Earth is changing so rapidly. Oh, you are a big part of it and rightly so. Is having a pipeline at this moment in another part of this planet transmitting the same message and using the same words. I said they were never right? You are receiving it at the same time and although I could tell you where it happens, I prefer not to. They are connecting with you and you with them. They do not speak your language but have the same lineage.

## **EARTH:**

Before continuing with the theme of the ascension of the Earth talk. Some I may

say *"Kryon, why will talk about the Earth when it is revealing to us the ascension? Instead let's talk about humans and what it means to rise and how you feel with it and what are the gifts! "*. No. We talk about the Earth first. This will dock to the information given earlier today, here and in the other. I told them previously that *"just as the Earth goes, so goes the human being."* For this reason we are so interested in planetary aspects. I spoke to an elite group now understands that even the dark of this world contains consciousness!

Dear, here's where the items from your biology! As there are only a given quantity of items in your planet and whether they are converted into energy of carbon-based life, or that they remain still rocks, they are always mysmma amount. Therefore the elements in your body and your cells and energy of life that comes through you are originally from Earth. Has your conscience this Earth. Your Earth must change before you are allowed to go further. The consciousness of the planet must cooperate with what you are doing. This is not new.

There are four kinds of changes to the planet, magnetic, meteorological, geological and spiritual. The magnetism of the quand we often talked about is the magnetism of your magnetic grid system which, incidentally, is influenced by your sun, which is the communication portal that we have spoken with you earlier. Is the location of this grid that gives them the gifts of the New Era because the grid moves the veil (the spiritual aspect is your duality) it begins to rise. I told them of this change when I arrived in 1989 and now you can measure themselves.

It was years ago whenor even sitting in groups like this I told them about changes in your climate. They will continue. It's like being in a house under construction, I said, is irritating, uncomfortable, a work in progress. And it's going according to plan, not because I said it's going to happen so, but because the elements are responding to your conscience! This continues to happen and say that many of the new standards, ones, will continue indefinitely. Learn to work with them and will have to overhaul the river banks and levees that were built to allow it. And many winters continue to be cold and hard and continue to the flooding that were not foreseen before 1989.

It's all part of the readjustment of the planet. The planet must first change to allow the humans who are in it to change course. The change, changes in the Earth, this is all part of the climb. This is it, dear. The end times dealing with the ascension. Nor is it fear but there are some who do not understand the rise and do not understand what to vibrate at a higher level. For them it seems scary.

Let me tell you about the geology of the planet. There is a measurable right now, a scientific surveying you call a resonance. Stage is the measurement of standing waves between the Earth's surface and the top of the ionosphere. In the past has had a measurable during eons resonance as 7 in their units vibrational (hertz). Today is 10, changing to 11! (See below, Chapter X of Science). Did you know that?

The geology of the planet is changing for you not only the climate and what is said below is not meant to scare the hearts of those who live in that area, but is given with love and respect the planet as a whole. You're about to see inside the



Earth and will come to visit. Some of the events that are to occur rather is unexpected, not what you expect, I repeat not, dear, those expected.

Although there may be volcanic activity here (Portland area) is your duty if they choose, hold the power in a place like this that has a potential for disaster, to clean and never to allow a disaster here.

Listen dear, last year was when the orbital mechanics were changed on an asteroid to take account of a "announced impact of escaped by a hair." The asteroid carried an incredible amount of energy to you because this planet in its path (see below, Chapter X of Science)

See. Workers were light, all, and his thoughts and intent, which allowed this flaw in the asteroid impact. Were the Warriors of Light on your planet who truly changed the orbit of this body astronomical! Is it so surprising that they are informed that you can control the area and rid it of these floods magma of the Earth in jeopardy? That's not so difficult. Meditate on it. Keep your safe area because it is beautiful and tender, and it is yours, and to be protected by you. Again, we say that consciousness changes the physical! Are related as they reveal before. But you will see volcanic activity globally in unexpected areas. See it, be with you soon (see bottom picture)

Spiritually none of those who have studied what is happening now in this planet may have failed to see this: Gifts for the planet and you have been brought here (for us) in many ways. The "escape by a whisker" of the asteroid impact last year, the kites that you have visited the past two years, the activity of gamma rays and many other physical attributes that they remain a mystery to you, have all been gifts spiritual, presented in a true three-dimensional physical world for you to see. This energy, send gives purpose to the world was destined to rise! So again we say that the physical is related to the spiritual.

Let's talk about the science that is being given to you. Be careful dear, because in the next few moments I will give you information that is new. Try it carefully as some will want to make it more sensational than it is, and not necessary. If there is a sensationalist, he is in that amazing love that is being transmitted to their hearts at this time.

The timeline began in 1987 and that year was the planet's ability to understand and eventually implement the technology wave electronic recorders. And you earnestly began their experiments at that time and invite them to validate what I am going to say next. Because you studied the inventions and discoveries-dimensional science did so with a person called N. Tesla, and began experimenting this year. But it was on this continent. No. And if you step back in time to 1987 in the Australian continent, in the middle of the continent were two towers, installed by the U.S. government, at a place called Pine Gap. Experiments were then, experiments with electronic recorders waves and towers, power transmission through the soil. But you see, there were mistakes, dear. Well you did not understand the complex phase relationships or attributes of resonance with the loggers ELECTRONICS years. They are enormous and exponential increase, and again very quickly. Like too many soldiers on a bridge, the resonances create huge

wave properties. If you had known that this experiment would not have made that change Earth's mantle on the other side of the planet as it happened. Some of you will research and be amazed with this information. Humans caused tremor, the first caused by human beings in history!

Now you are foundcome back with the same technology except that never again are dealing with the land. Now they are pointing to the sky! Four of those in this audience will understand these words because there is a code phrase when I tell them: "Here is some advice:" Contact home expónganla this technology "(see HAARP update below) and this is the code we give them. We said this before. Oh, my dears, there is science that is being given to this planet and us beingada for healing, and as my partner said tonight, you are beginning to understand and address the spiritual aspects of their biology as a result. It is your privilege and a gift given to you with love and is happening everywhere. This technology is represented in this room, especially by one person (Dr. Todd Ovokaitys speech that was in the audience, see below under "Chapter of Science") and she is one among many more. They are present lthe same kind of attributes. Make no mistake!

In this room, my dear, here among you, people who change the world, there are warriors of science! There are warriors who run the Intent! There are warriors of meditation here, all of which will make this planet other than it is today, if they so choose. Election! Intent! Are you beginning to see a pattern here?

<p>(*) After three weeks of this pipeline, there were volcanoes in the area of Mexico City, and the colonys British Montserrat and Jakarta. It is reported that there were earthquakes near Japan, Indonesia, Chile and Taiwan.</p>
---

## **NEED MORE MAGMA SOON?**

So the Earth has changed in great shape to allow human ascension and inventions that you have received are designed to expand and extend your life. This is the entire reason why this is being given to them. But as with any science, any new findings are being used for other purposes also, perhaps less honorables to pursue spiritual awakening. With all our love we say that these gifts are given to you to give an extension in their lives for peace. Married because they form what you personally are being given to them when you choose your graduation - for this thing called "Ascension."

Let's talk about this timeline right now. The time line of ascent is a window of 24 years. Since the end of 1997 onwards and around the beginning of Year 2012, is covered by this window. Now those of you who are beginning to see what happened in this window are realizing that the start was what we described and called on other occasions as "the 11:11". Remember what it was? Let me remind you: it was a spiritual window, a portal to the human code change your DNA. At that time, gave permission for humans to reach their potential ascension. It was as a result of a measurement that youis called "Harmonic Convergence." The year 1987 is when it all began. Then you saw the twelve-of-twelve (12:12) Which was

the "passing the torch" from many non-human entities, who maintained the world's energy, giving you total responsibility now and finally allowing humans and the planet are self-empowered and trained. You are handling more power than ever before, you are now able to carry their own unaided Higher! Ascension last permit you permission to graduation, permission to go ahead!

And then came the comets and asteroids and other items and attributes given to this planet to your energy, so that you leave the Earth's pantry, spiritually, when needed. First came the Earth, the vehicle, the object on which you stand, the partner with whom you share items in their bodies. Awareness of the Earth had to happen first. Right now's your turn. What this means for you sitting here, who have time to continue this process of graduation.

The Spirit is not here looking at them and telling them to do it tonight. Never! You could not do it! The power to allow a total ascent has not been given! Is gradual as you can imagine. Permission has been given and the energy has been prepared for a partial travel and many of you are starting to take now. Will come as the need and the pRIVING LICENCE to continue also been already given.

There have been many statements about the many steps that must be done about it. Many of them have been given a wonderful and safe aim. There are, however, and semantic faults because you are talking about multi-dimensional aspects of humanity that are new, there is much hidden in the instructions.

Names and processes are often "graduate" in different ways but are the same. And there are still messages to be routed more sense to give them every day about what they meant before. So we ask again to go slowly. Understand that you are 14 years old (this message was conveyed in 1997) and more energy will be passed along the way to allow these things.

## **HUMANITY**

Now speak of humanity. Have you understood the gifts and tools that are being given to you for graduation? When I first came here and told them about the implants and release, and I explained thatran a gift. I revealed a spiritual aspect that you had before your New Era. I was brought you, your work on the planet as possible. Followed the Harmonic Convergence and the 11:11 and 12:12. It is a gift that lets you clean up your karma and is an integral part of the ascension process. The gift is your honor and your privilege. You've earned!

Demons and fears: Oh dear! Such is the potential of the gifts of love they will bring changesyou to you and also some apprehension. Then you feel the changes and they come in yours. Some have felt the surge and not have understood and said "this can not be good"

Others said "I feel like I'm back home!". Do you know where you felt? Oh, I have already said! So many of you in this beautiful place have been brothers and sisters in that time we call Atlantis. And that's where you felt before. My partner, before this message to pass, covers apart of his body that we'll talk. (Lee gets his hands on his chest) and not his heart.

The gifts and tools that are given to you to allow graduation and ascension will

continue to flow along this window of 24 years. And so far you have already earned and received many gifts. Permission was one. The karma cleaning gift-the gift to heal themselves-the gift of giving great energy as facilitators, and the most powerful gift: the gift of INTENTION. There is no greater gift than that which is given to humanity where they can express their intention by something, and can carry an enormous potential energy for themselves and others around him. Think about it because it's almost magical: intentionality.

Emotionally, what is it that you are feeling (those who have decided to move to the next level to vibrate at a higher level)? Some have said *"Dear God (Spirit) I do not know where I'm going but I choose to take this first step for me graduaci3n and ascension "* What are you feeling? Let me give you an emotion that may surprise: SADNESS! Not what you think, it is not. There is sadness and grief for a life of poverty, or things that may be happening around them. No, instead you are feeling the disconnect with what you were, with what you used to be. You see, you are becoming something else. We talked before this, on the New Age human becoming something else. Is OFF what you are feeling.

There are some among you who really saw visions and dreams for their own deaths, but let me say that there is no greater honor to have such a vision. She does not mean you are going to die, my dear. It is metaphorical. Means that old self, the one with which you came, gone. And the new being asked by you to a higher vibration, is emerging through their bodies. Do you know what that makes us (the Entitiesades of the veil where Kryon)? See, there is incredible hope, tremendous, wonderful in 12 to 14 years will see some astonishing changes on this planet. When critical mass is achieved there will be surprises everywhere. The excitement of the disconnect is in many of you and wish now to explain why they feel that. There is nothing wrong with you. You are moving into an area where so few have ever been and YOU are the pioneers in this process of ascension.

What about family? What will happen to the family? Let me tell you that there are two parts to this response. The first is surprising because it deals with the "family karma." Did you know about the karmic groups? You all know each other! I think you know that right? They are brothers, sisters, cousins, mothers, fathers, you've all been here before and have traveled throughout your incarnations in groups, adding age, and death, and life-in groups. You have a karmic connection the person sitting next to him in this life but not have known or know their names. I guarantee it. For the first time in human existence have been allowed to escape from these groups on their own initiative, while they are here and claim your own island (person) as a group. You have this enormous power!

When we talk about family, said "family karma." No wonder they feel an emotional sadness because you're saying goodbye to a great group with which you have as astral traveled for eons of time and here you are saying goodbye to them because they have chosen to become something more.

With your karma clean and clear you are moving towards their graduation status and leaving them so they do what they want to or not. Therefore you are no

longer connected. The link is cut and you feel it.

What about your human family? Oh, dear, it is important to understand this: we have been in front of you many times and they have said that accepting the gift of clean karma, which we call release, the better people will many of you. And we told them that those around him see that it creates peace, less anxiety, and brings the realization of responsibility and to reveal who they are. The couples will enjoy. The children will enjoy. Family and friends will enjoy because you have the potential and permit human beings to become more peaceful. Now turn the page on this new expanded energy and say this: This is NOT necessarily what you are facing when we talk about vibrational change and ascension graduate status.

Inside the old self disconnection and removal of karma, some will move to a vibration that will not be having their partner. And this is why some of you may want to stay where they are. Because your life can be better to stay there. Serves. Serves children and therefore serves the planet. So this is, later you can choose to go further. These are things that only you know and are not prosecuted at all for this! You will not be left in the mud (so to speak)! Any human being who decides to vibrate at a higher level, even in the first stage of graduation, is honored and loved as any other. If all they do is go that far and stay there, that's right for them. The decision requires discernment and intuition on your part and they know what is right. It is not a race. No competition here. The only thing is spiritual fitness and contract.

But here is something strange ones: for those who wish to follow the route, vibrate at a higher level and keep abreast of information and energy that is being spent on this planet, a group of humans who will understand and be with you many not be surprised to see that this realization that I'm talking about is the new children on this planet.

They will be in for you walk and hold your hands and look. And in its own way your cells to congratulate you for what you are doing for them and many of them will do the same. Then it will be easier for them than for you within this window of 24 years, since they are awake and feeling its purpose. Family! Karmic, biological, and a challenge: Do you expect anything else? (See below the "indigo children")

How do you feel this person with graduate status? Let me tell. Before we said that those who are vibrating higher are having different sleep patterns. You remember that right? (Talking about when you are awakened sometimes twice a night, with feelings of not being alone) also told you that you are having different feeding patterns. Remember him right? They also said that some of them due to their vibrational changes, are closer than they were before, and some attributes astral entities. Y because they are beginning to see, or think they are seeing, some of these entities about him that aroused in the middle of the night with a start and you think that your room is full of bodies! Ja, Ja, Ja! Well, you're right! We talked about your support group before and how many there would astonish!. For every human being there is a legion of helpers. They know who you are, you know? You are starting to get closer to the size of the since I decided to take the path towards ascension.

What your thoughts are already on the status of ascension? I'll tell you, you are slow to anger. Are. You have a tolerance level they never thought it could be possible, yes, indeed! You have a powerful new quality of love and you look at others differently. But here's the biggest: You understand the goal!

Discernment comes from there now. You have every single answer you want of that golden angel that sits on the throne that you call your higher self. Yes And so the insight and power of what they do next and where to go next from there. Not a guru or a canal! Not a psychic and not this podium (referring to the platform where Lee is stopped). This pipeline is information, my dear. The action comes to you spiritually. We give information on love and then you take it and act accordingly. What we relay here is THE LOVE OF DIOS, but what you do for he believes the changes to the planet. It is you who are doing the work.

Finally, let us talk about your biology. We talked about this before. It's happening a lot in their bodies at the cellular level (in those who chose the path of ascension). There will come a day when there will be a phenomenon to be studied and something to marvel at your medicine, that many will have these attributes! What is it that in this society, they say, has suddenly come back to wake up an organ, the thymus? What was the cause? INTENT. Intend to live for a long time. Intention to change their health and intention to stay. You see, their bodies were designed to live 900 years! Now here's the thing: the methods to internally support this notion begins with the reawakening of the thymus. Start with the change of DNA by your own intentions. Substance living essence and attributes (including among them the magnets) and facilitators. Do you doubt? No such a thing could happen? Oh, it could happen now! You do not have to wait 14 years. Available now! No one person in this room who can not get out of here cured and ready to move forward. If you want help, there are trainers here and substance here. My partner has a facility with a guy who maybe you have not seen before, but that is appropriate for this room (talk about Kryon workers who are participating in the conference.) There are people here who will find another tonight and live long lives because of it! That's why you sit in these chairs.

Finally we say that something is also happening on the watch of your body (in those who expressed their intention). You are being slower but you will not seem that way. Here's the key: if you think that the Earth is spinning around faster, you are getting slower! The clock in your body is starting to overperiod and is found slower and fewer keystrokes and will therefore last longer. That's what happens!

Oh, dear! We've given you a vision of the timeline. We have given a vision of what your biology is doing and what your emotions are doing. We've told you what to look for. We have given information that not all here yet and you were honored for starting the trip without having the information. We have said that some can be separated and is stop it and not judge them. We have said that some will continue the whole way. What will happen in 2012? Another survey and measurement. And yes, dear, this measurement shows a certain vibration, you all will see an entirely different planet, and that trigger a mass landing. That. They can not get that way until you are in that time frame and that is the reason why

some of your old prophecies are showing it as the final time in 2012. It Solamaryou to an attribute of time, however, that you have now as they move to another kind of time. Will be given at that time a new clock to the earth if it is discovered that the measurement is in some way. Because it is on you can feel very little, but your astronomers know. Slowly they will see evidence in the cosmos of the changes occurring around them. The things they used to see that they were turning to walk seem terribly slow. Will be you who slower will focus on bringing other anomalies.

**LOVE.** There is no greater power in the universe. You wonder where are your guides? Teachers guides are coming from where the energy is being transmitted. From the great central sun. From the source that is as far as you imagine. From there is where they come! Is the energy of the home. Meanwhile I am here to love, to sit at your feet in meetings like this and say that this is a precious time to say that I'm here to wash your feet with tears of joy for having humans sitting in this place (and reading these words). There will never be another time like this, because the energy here tonight, just developed by humans who are here will not be repeated. And that means this is a sacred place, and I only want you to sit here for a moment and think about it.

There are contracts between you and your environment you do not have their idea. You sit with other loved ones who have suffered the agonies, with those who have died in the past, and you do not even know! You do not see their names and they are not yours as much hidden from one incarnation to the next. But you are all family Believe me! The words "tender" and "beautiful" are used again because it's the energy this night different from other, more powerful and appropriate for this holy message. Let everyone leave this place record and or something that often we say it is so true: in perfect love we know their names. We know what they have gone and all that ...

You are dearly loved,

KRYON

## **HUMANITY: AN ENDANGERED SPECIES**

*Live channel at Portsmouth, NH*

**WRITER'S WORDS:** Wow! The title sounds like we're going to extinction, is not it? Read on and discover. Pipes is one of the most practical thing I did this in New Hampshire. Just after this event returned to New York City where Kryon channeled back to the SEAT the United Nations headquarters (see the next chapter.) This visit to the East Coast was one of the most memorable of my life.

Greetings my dear! I am Kryon of Magnetic Service! As you get used to the voice of my partner that speaks to you now, let's go fill this room with something special. We have said before that more people are stronger together is, (depending on the consciousness of those here) and we are here tonight to tell each one of you

**"Oh, dear, we know who you are!"**

**Some are accustomed to hearing the voice of my partner, as the voice of the spiritual power of the same burning bush, as we press on this meeting with our knowledge of love. Oh, dear, is the Spirit himself who has the privilege of walking from their seats! Each of you is known by name and nor necessarily speak the names that you chose to live here. Moreover, there will be presented tonight to love you and if they allow the "pieces of God" who you are, radiate and invites us to enter, the experience will expand to others. For tonight is a moving and intense power. All the things you thought were impossible, perhaps this is the only reason they are now here-can be met and resolved tonight. It is time right? Oh, dear! Feel the presence of the sacred, not your guides but all those who Kryon tonight brings. As there are many who will flood this room now, whom you know very well and give them the feeling of love in their lives and embrace and support you in these few moments and you, can feel. They are here to say one thing "You are dearly loved. Do not think we know for all that you have gone? "These are the words you use to you tonight.**

**Suspend the series of lessons on this channel and, instead, take a moment to a totalizing vision that will help explain things. Titled this post "Humanity, an endangered species."**

**Now tell me *"Oh no! Kryon What does that mean? Are we in trouble? Are we going to become extinct?"* We are here with lots of love to say "NO!" Humanity as you know it will be extinguished as you increase vibrational place. His humanity will begin to be something totally different from what you see. It is the alchemy of the Spirit is happening that will change you from human to something more unique and distinct from the old energy human.**

**Now, to talk about this change, we would like to give a total picture of you, and some of it is shown with the mood of the Spirit. But the humor comes from the fact that it is right in your duality and we'll say in a moment.**

**CREATED EQUAL: Diverse in the Scriptures and other such old that all humans are created equal. But when you look around you say "I do not think so!" First of all, we see that half of you are of the opposite sex. And each gender thinks (and often with joy) that they are not like the others (laughs) In your deepest thoughts they say "Look at us ... we are not equal" I'm happy not to be one of them! "(More laughter).**

**"Created equal? It's hard! I might say. What about these abilities? - You see some with some wonderful skills, which you do not have. Some tell me that these abilities surpass many others on a large scale. How can the Spirit, therefore, say that you were created equal? Do you dare to take into account perhaps the department of appearances of beings? (More laughter). It is very hard to believe they were created equal.**

**No, my dear. What this means is that every one of you comes with the image of God and the IMAGEN is the equality that you have. It is this image that has the opportunity to change this planet. One by one! Everything you do with this image**



can change the planet. We are talking about the fact that what you do as a healer with your image of God, and what you do as humans walk on this planet with your karma and your challenges, has the ability to change another person. And those you change, you can not imagine how they do! - and we always bring this up when it comes to your power.

Tucked away in the great plan that you have no idea, there are wonderful things, sacred things. Oh, healer! Oh, Chief! The next time someone stand in front of you, who never saw them and ask them to heal, keep in mind that this may be one of those. This may be one that has "unborn children" that will literally explode into the world with the kind of energy to make a difference! And you sit in front of them to advise them and heal them, realizing that what you do make a difference in the planet's future, no matter what they think is or is not happening. This is your Power! The incredible power you have, the synchronous power to change this planet through their work in every day, one by one!

And what if you're not a healer? Listen: when someone comes and says: *"What about you? You different! You can shrink into her corner and say to themselves: "Never believe, is the issue of the New Era!" and can answer: "Now that you mention it ... I have discovered something wonderful!"* Then share with him the party of your choice. You see, you can change a life this way, planting seeds and revealing the beautiful, holy spirit of God in their lives. It is a simple but can discover how it grows and resonates, and the reason is that the intention of the questioner creates a moment sacred, and the intention of respondent creates the power. And it is this power that is to say your truth to one, which can change a lot. Believe it! Changes lives. Each of you can do this. "Created equal? Yes, you are the same!

**DUALITY:** All of humanity comes with a duality. Humans are funny when viewed. Oh, dear, you are precious beings who have come to this planet, knowing full well that when they get their piece of God will be masked as complete. You wonder again and again *"Who am I?"* Oh, we love you for this, for this duality, this challenge that you voluntarily carry! Put aside the discussion of issues of karma and change also have other things that let us treat each of you brings when it comes.

**THE CONCERN WITH THE DRAMA:** This attribute is not logical! Is not lit, it is not good and yet you be wallowing in it. We talked before this but it is important to mention it again. It seems as if many humans created their own drama and then delight in wallowing in it. Those who can get away momentarily themselves from this situation are suddenly free from it and then go and start another.

Oh, dear this is a big part of duality. The challenge is to choose to move through the drama, he understand a concept of the old energy and does not go with the peace of an enlightened being that is changing.

Some of these dramas are created with intellect (remember what we talked

about this before?). This is the part of the duality that wakes up at three o'clock of a deep sleep and a clear voice announces: "Is there something we should worry about?" Even if the most positive people, lit in all areas, do not spend much time between his semi-consciousness and sleepiness are made aware of that voice and there you go! My dears, is a trick, that is! It is part of the challenge. Intellect is the part of itsI want to tell them that you are nothing, in the perfection of its duality.

**LIVING IN THE PAST:** Humans love to live in the past. Now, linear time is not something that Kryon is amateur, but it is what I deal with constantly when I'm here. It is amazing to me to see how humanity is the time, because they choose a portion of time was significant for them, then worship forever! And if not strange enough, there are others who choose the more horribgive your life, wrap it around and never leave him! The preoccupation with the past, energy expended in a circle in another circle and then another circle. It perpetuates itself and promotes a human being closed, they will never discover who he really is.

[Silence]

Healing is taking place here now. And we are here now because they are finally realizing some things now. It is the third language that takes place in this lesson, which is touching the hearts of algoness that are in this room right now. The teaching of this channel is one thing in English, but this teaching is given in the third language that speaks Kryon and my companions are passing you and will change their lives now.

**E G O :** all humans have ego, is one of the greatest mysteries for those who, like us, we have never experienced the duality. Make no mistake, the ego is the antithesis of love and many of you know this. The hard part is balancing andl ego with love. All these attributes of the duality are right, have been given to you in love and have been printed on your biology. It's what you do with them what is so honest. The ego, tempered by love becomes a suitable instrument. Is as shrill, crying, when he is an enemy of love. Think about that. Is not it strange that a poison is transformed into a healing substance, when added to love? That happens to the ego.

Now we will give four attributes dlove and if you study the ego troublemaker and bully will see that all its attributes are the opposite.

**Review of the attributes of love** (See Chapter One)

- 1) The first characteristic is: love is quiet. The ego is not. The ego will scream from the highest mountain "Here I am!" Love will not.
- 2) Love has no agenda. The ego itself. "If you do this, I'll do that," says the ego. "And then I win." And every step agenda.
- 3) Love does not give court. This is what the ego more than any other cosa.
- 4) Finally love has the wisdom of using the other three. The ego does not know what a fool.

Remember that.

These attributes are among you and are part of you when you come to this planet. The mothers see these things in your children and wonder where they come! They were designed and planned by the Spirit for yourself to hide the God within.

**NUMBER OF PEOPLE:** Talk about the amount of humans on the planet hour. We'll tell you something if you do not comlit: did you know dear, that almost every human being who had a past life since the beginning of humanity is alive and walking on the planet right now? Did you know that? Did you think about it again? "Marvel that we tell them they are a" family "? And those who are rich past experiences are those that sit in front of family groups and are the pioneers of the New Age because they have been there and know the plan and stood in line to be forming here at this time!

You have many more humans alive at this time than there was at any time on the planet! I may ask, "Even taking all that ever lived in history and all his past lives and we put out there now, still have more here and now where does the rest?"

We tell them they are right. Some are new and come from different places. They have agreed to come here for the first time and you know who they are, they are differentGUE someone who comes for the first time. Are those who apparently have no idea how the Earth works. When you tell them something that usually causes an expected response in any other human being, you watch them without knowing what to say, or do not react as expected. They also have other qualities that we will not discuss now. They are first-timers. Oh, love them, everybody. They are pure. They come with different attributes of yours but they are so beloved as you

#### **OTHER THINGS (Who help us)**

What about entities that are on the planet? They are not human. What about the support group that brings Kryon? You know they have guides and angels, "Oh, yes I know and have talked about it. But let us now the subject of those over whom we have spoken, the place holder, the DEVAS, Those in the gardens, air-breathing oceans. Those who hold sacred the place waiting for your back. Animals, entities can notn be seen in the rocks and the very dirty, and the energy that is present in the sky. All these are here at your service and that of humanity. When my partner told them before the earth change with your change, he said it with certainty. For the very dirty planet vibrate different as the human consciousness of the planet changes. It is happening now. It is simply cause and effect. You move and the earth moves. So. And next time you feel fear about these changes in the Earth understand that the Earth is under construction and responds to you! Look at it as love and respect. Each time you catch the fear may appear. We have spoken in detail about this.

#### **BIOLOGY** (See Chapter 4th)

Let's talk about human biology, one of the things that he likes talking Kryon. I know you might ask *"Why would speak Kryon about human biology? He is the master magnetic grid specialist land!"* And we say dear that the grid is being positioned and changed and moved and adjusted only for a reason. And the reason is that the magnetic printing is part of your DNA see beyond the veil more clearly. Is biology that is being addressed when you change the grid and when you do your biologies change the world. So even though Kryon and planetary companions are workers, they are also working with you personally. That is what is happening.

Let's talk about esto. As we said before its scientists will never find what they call *"The Missing Link"* because they know that is not here. That part of you that was given and it contains the spark of the soul, the spirit itself, the Higher, the Merkabah, the imprint that provides the karmic lessons, is the biology that was given to you by others from elsewhere your galaxy. Science will never find the final jump that made humanity exists, then the metaphor of Adam and Eve have credibility. She was given to you in this way and you multiply it in the manner described, although it was given to you in many areas of your planet at the same time. The seeds of biology were given to you from far away, with everything properly and with a huge spiritual intent.

I tell them more about the biology. Its instruction set is magnetic and all things that go into its construction and function were also placed magnetically. This is the reason why we tell them to be careful when using magnetic healing. Therefore I say to be careful when balancing yourself and not do any more than necessary with the magnets. Do not use the magnets and would use an armchair or a chair - ie do not use the healing power of magnetic as if to be applied without thought or without intent for the rest of your days! using it that way, that does not balance out, rather the can throw!

Use it only long enough to achieve a sufficient balance in your biology and then do a side! When the healing is over, you will you still doing strong treatments? If it is unbalanced, facilitate to re-balance and then leave it just to improve your work.

Your biology is designed to last forever, rejuvenating and balancing herself, but the fact is that she is not left alone because of the set of instructions that are in each of vuestsingle cells within the DNA, which counts the days of your age. Release the chemical instructions that allow the death, inhibits rejuvenation and allows access to aging and disease. *"Oh, what trick is this?"* You ask me. In a body designed to last forever, which rejuvenates itself, there are seeds for early termination. We say this: by divine design that is so, my dear! This facilitates the mechanism of karma to create short lives after a lifetime. Life and death cycle and the learning mechanism for the planet so far!

In this new energy, you have the privilege, as light beings on the planet, to change this attribute and again we say, we want you to stay here!

Gone are the concepts of the old energy that required you to come and go to help the planet! And that's why these next few years, you will receive rejuvenation processes, some using machinery and some not, some by chemical and other without it. Some just using the same life force within, and allowing them to change

their attributes of imprinting, stopping the release of chemical aging and living a long life. Does not this have to do with time? And know this. This new arrangement is not a gift of the Spirit.

Oh, my dears, this is a law that you earned! It's because you exercised it. It is because in recent years you have chosen on his own initiative or move together and meditate on higher places, for reasons above and higher aspirations. As you have seen the God within and have followed your light. Your bodies have increased slowly and increasingly vibrations that reach a new plateau are new tools. You can go to the next level of vibration increasingly quickly and easily.

This is the biological fact that we have not tried before in a public sewer and although some of these messages seem cryptic, it will be less when discoveries are made. Then you can say *"I remember that Kryon talked about this."* Originally there was a process within the cells of you who were intended to keep them healthy. Kryon will call "the abduction of proteins within a secret trap is disguised herself otherwise." This invention prevents twisting proteins easily pass through the cell membrane to other cells. Although you have seen many vecis to examine them closely, you can not identify the protein abducted and see what it is.

The reason for this is that they must take the healthy proteins and ensure that they pass to other cells intact, retaining the other healthy cells, even when other proteins in the cells are not. The method is therefore to sustain health ... And now it became a method of transmitting disease! As the new virus you have in your cells attack the proteins quickly. Proteins are ruined, kidnapped, hidden and passed through the membrane to other cells. Thus, what once was a protection against the disease has become a way of transmitting a virus hidden, which was never expected to happen but was released (see the pipeline in the UN on AIDS). Look for it. When found, this will help to understand why cells become infected each other in this new energy.

There is a magnetic imprint on every single DNA spiral but it is very possible that your science, your science is still lit, never to see. It is appropriate that not bothered but you can see his shadow and we are here to say that scientists who may, through experimentation in other processes, accidentally discovered the shadow of the magnetic imprint. More will be said, when we more fully later, your biology.

## **VIBRATE AT A HIGHER LEVEL**

Some of you are moving to higher vibrations and sabemos this and honor for this. This is the reason why we say that much of the human species is becoming something more, because your vibration is increasing. And increasingly, you become nothing less than a stellar be on its way to become something that resembles the old human energy, but something that is closer to the Supreme Being: a vibration and a fusion is much closer to those spiritual beings that are around now. Let me explain.

If you think it's one of those people who is moving to a higher vibration, let me ask if you have these attributes:

- 1) Is seeing and feeling really entities around you. He wakes from a night's sleep quite sure there are a lot of people in your room! He looks around and sees nothing but they are there, and you have felt that they touched and impressed by seeing them awake.

Some are frightened by this, thinking they have suffered abduction but nothing happens and they are worried thinking about the next time this happens. Oh, dear, let me say that this is a clear sign of a higher vibration in you and will not cease. In fact, can be enhanced and the reason is that you are vibrating at a higher level, closer to the entities that are here on this planet to support them. They are the guides, which are on earth, who are on the same planet. And many of them for each of you. Do not be surprised to feel them. Those working with the earth and feel it. Those who walk on the planet in a normal culture are those who are not accustomed to seeing them every day. More aware of the bodies around is a gift!

- 2) The next is the consciousness of the earth. Some of you are experiencing for the first time the alliance with the earth of this planet. As you walk, you can feel what the ancients and the natives felt here in every land where we are masters.

They may feel that there is a power and purpose and energy in each of the directions: north, east, south and west. Imagine this: that the same geographical areas have a personality! And it is!. Imagine something like the atmosphere that has the force of life! DO! And the land is aware of Planet Earth! Well it is! Do not be surprised if they speak to you one day and you begin to feel them. It is a wonderful experience for there deep (on earth to the world) buzzing machine of love, dear, the honor is the planet for humans to walk on it. See, is a partnership. The Earth will one thing on which you walk. Is a partner with while they are here learning our lessons and love. Begin to understand this alliance.

- 3) Some are discovering that they are eating less and that seems to have no difference on your energy. Whatever your metabolism and whether they like it or not, are discovering that eating less and met before. This is another attribute of the higher vibration. I say this and this sounds amazing to you as it is for my partner, but will come one day you will not have to eat at all, such is the power of the human species into extinction.
- 4) Some of you have experienced what Kryon calls "the triad of the dream." Three points of sleep, interrupted twice and you call insomnia. It is part of the new vibration, dear and sacred. Is given in love and when it happens, not preoccupied. Thank your guides for the triad of sleep. Occupy the time when they are awake and normally bother them, and telling themselves *hónrense "I am dearly loved. I'm moving to a new vibration."*
- 5) These sleep states will become normal for you. *"Kryon, is this better?"* I asked. "No". Never asked to return the old vibration. First because you can not. Second, understand that the new attributes are part of the "new being"

and are here for love and with uNo great purpose. Get used to them. They are part of the metamorphosis and alchemy. They represent what the human species extinct.

## QUESTIONS ABOUT WHAT COMES

Finally, try some of the biggest questions you have done. Clusters. Here are two:

➤ "Kryon, what will happen in the future and I supposed to do about it?"

There is a timeline in mind, dear, that anyone familiar with the power of numbers could have easily predicted. EKryon ntorno end the magnetic alignment of the grid in 2002. After that, the new grid in place, changes in training you will be complete. The next year therefore will be a year to represent the change (the completion), and this is the year 2003 that will be a year five-(2 +0 +0 +3), and the year that marks the end of the alignments . You will take time to adjust to new alignments while they sit in their DNA instructions perMiten more training, while the same grid to transmit the energies of the cosmos that we sent you to train for new times.

The next year five after 2003 is 2012 (2 +0 +1 +2) and this year is a key point. For 2012, if you believe in your ancestral history as well as others predicted about the same time, when apparently your time is up! What can that mean? Some have said that means the end of the planet - its completion. Soweever, he really means change, dear. "We told you before that?

That while human vibration increases and becomes less human than he was in the old energy, and as the earth vibrates at a different rat, your time frame will react. And yes, we said (see in this chapter, the previous pipeline made in Portland, Oregon). We often talk about how to react to the physical power of love (new consciousness) and the same atoms will change, creating a new framework time for the planet. If you followed Kryon information on the physical ones, it now makes sense.

As with all things spiritual, this does not happen instantaneously January 1, 2012, so do not take their equipment to register! It's just a starting point for a proper future for you and give them this information knowing full well that they have the ability to reach it or not, as they choose. We are aware that these predictions are based on the awarenessnce of the planet right now and the acceleration at this very moment.

This year 2012 will be what you call a tipping point that will melt slowly in the new time, while humans are in accordance with their permits to change the time frame. So look to the Mayan calendar and discover what it says about 2012. Look at the past to see what historians have said about spiritual 2012 and will see an alignment of information between those in the past and those currentlyNo new signs and studying the mathematics of circles. What is it? It PERMIT TO CHANGE. Is allowed to move to another time frame because the truly enlightened beings are not part of your time. When you raise your vibration to match theirs,

the time frame will be changed to become closer and match with theirs.

*"What was I supposed to do about it? Kryon, what is my part in all this?"* "He asked. I will give information has not changed since the beginning of our pipeline. **TAKE CARE OF YOURSELF.** That is what we ask them to do. One change will change a lot. Are you listening? One change will change a lot!

No matter what you think is happening in their lives and on Earth, the plan is far grander than that - even greater than that! You are so important in their work. Even if you just sit in front of a human at a time, understand that the scope of the work done by you or one at a time of change to many below the line. Healers, you have no idea of synchronicity involved in this. Continue. Raise your own vibration. Be circumspect and to use their discernment in these matters.

## **PIPES**

*"What am I supposed to do with the canal work? How do I behave with that information?"* I asked.

Here's something that I mentioned earlier ones, use their channeled information as would any book research. Get out what they want it, then close the book and put it on the shelf, because it is you who are trained, not the channel. You do not need a constant channeling and do not need a guru and do not need a leader. You are the shepherds. Move with the power they have in their own heart. Use information as a source to raise your vibration and power and light workers. You will work for the planet (See also Chapter I, Title on pipes).

## **AQUELLOSA, WHO ARE GOING TO FIND**

Here's a question that is full of energy: *"Kryon, you said we would meet with others. When are here and they are supposed to do with them?"* (See again on pipeline in the United Nations in the next chapter and the first under the title of ETs).

Let me give you a clue and we have already forwarded to others in the metaphor before. When you travel, through a country desolate and enter the heart of the city to meet amirisks chosen by you who are waiting. They are sophisticated and well-known and echo in their consciences. By the way, you pass through other areas of the city first, which are the suburbs and they will be there with those who do not represent those in the center of the city and the waiting.

That's where you are as a planet at this time. You see, you have been spurred and prodded by all kinds of entities in the suburbs for all sorts of reasons. Ellyou are not the ones that you are scheduled to meet, for those with whom you must find are aware of who you are and are waiting. Oh, dear, do you talk about mass landings? Let me tell you this: when your vibration and time frame are matched with theirs, you will find them and not before! That's all about it because when you arrive at the scene of high vibration is when they will appear in the "screen of your rAdar "and not before! Discern the fact that they are appearing now are not at all those with whom you have pledged to meet, and, as we said before:

- a) they do not have permission to take them anywhere, and



b) they want to disappoint you to meet their real purposes. Do not trust them!

➤ "What will I do when that (the final match) happen?" ask me.

Dear, you know what to do. You know. Is it a terrible event? No, only for those who remain in the old energy may seem scary. Maybe you have to take them under his arm and comfort them and bring them with you. There will be an event of fear, dear ... Be an event of great spiritual significance!

There is so much love in all this! Think you have come to this wonderful place, at the very heart of the Spirit. To think that this message might have been given to a group of humans saying "You are changing and moving forward, and have a future that is promising and deeply wonderful, "is something that even around me thought it would be impossible. This planet of free choice has allowed you move in any direction you wish, and you have decided on their own progress upwards.

### **WHERE SHOULD I BE NOW?**

*"Kryon, do you actually where it should be me?"*

There are a few of you who will be called to other areas of this great country and this great planet. We ask them to notice the synchronicity this. You might say: *"I like it here. I do not want to move "*. We say we honor this sentiment. No one will be taken somewhere else unless you feel like going there.

This is a promise that we can do. The Spirit is not going to tear them from one place and take them to another where they do not want to be. Some of you might have the privilege of going to a site temporarily until they find the right place, so I never think that the place to which I take the final place. There is a master plan that is constantly working and can only operate efficiently if you say *"Tell me what you want to know."* And then look for the signs. Someone may approach them and tell them of a place about which they have been curious for some time, and then a week later you receive the same query from another person. Look at this, because it represents the way in which the Spirit works with synchronicity. Is This is important. **YOU ARE INVOLVED IN SOME PLACES ON THIS PLANET.** All want to be enlightened on the web, believe me, but this is not correct, since it ignores the rest of the Earth. Many will be called and a passionate will move to places in order to "sustain the energy."

For example, I have asked my partner to stay living where you are, and this place needs his energy. Certainly we are bringing light workers there, the high science New Age healers and to keep the energy in that place. It is not a portal at all, but rather a place that requires you to maintain power by those in a high vibration. This is the way to serve the Earth.

And so we could feel a passion and a synchronicity that drives them towards a certain place, and you could say *"This is not a bright place to which they are calling me"* and we we're saying it's the place where you have to be, And if you move toward it - be honest - honest with good work and good relationships and good feelings. Good manners, health, healing and a sense of purpose.

This is what it means to be "in the right place." It is to be in that "sweet spot"

of the contract. Be open to this, my dear, because we need workers say *"Okay, I'm going there, and I will make also the process that draws me to there."*

## **WHAT I CAN DO?**

Finally the question and this. *"Kryon, what I can do right now?"*

Beloved, do not think we know who are you? Do not think we know everything that have happened and what is happening in their bodies right now? These are the things that have been given a lesson. There are some very dark secrets that you have and on which you have told anyone. Do not think we know this? For those of you who feel helpless with a disease that wears its bodies, do not think we know this? We will give some sentences that give chills to your spine:

**THERE IS NOTHING THAN YOU ARE CURABLE!**

**NO SITUATION WHERE ARE YOU CAN NOT BE RESOLVED AND THE PROFIT OF ALL INVOLVED!**

This has to do with permission. It has to do with the actual value and comes from the absolute knowledge that **YOU ARE A PART OF GOD!** "It starts in your inner being so we invite you to" sit on the throne dorado the knowledge "(see Chapter 1" Sitting on the Throne "). The throne on which" Who "was invited to sit when he was taken in its metaphorical journey through the rooms of the lesson (Parable of Kryon). When he entered the room of gold and saw that this was the room in which the guides could not enter, did not realize at the time that this was the fourth of his own self-essence. This was the room I asked him feel "I am worthy of being on Earth." And, as we have said countessables humans since we are here, this is the room in which we invite you to sit down now: on the throne made of gold! And his place on that throne incurred all the other rooms: the room of abundance, the fourth of peace, health room, and the fourth proper contract.

No matter which ones they are facing now. We know absolutely everything that some are experiencing. A stage win-and-win in this horrible challenge they have, where his co-creation in this particular situation will change into another life and things will become remarkably positive. There is a light at the end of that tunnel which are currently dark, if you only understand and accept the value itself.

Daily verbalize **"I AM A CHILD OF GOD AND DESERVE TO BE IN THIS PLACE CALLED EARTH. IN THE NAME OF THE SPIRIT I co-create my healing and hope that my vibration changes. GOD WHAT I WANT TO KNOW?"** and then remain silent. How many of you have been enapurple with God? Perhaps you have received this loving irradiation of an entity of some kind, a great teacher? It is time for you to take that energy and turn inward and love yourself! This is not ego. You love yourself in a way that is correct because it is the love of God in you piece. It is, therefore, the love of God turned inward. Stand in good standing! It is time that takes your place!

This is the message of Kryon. Trafficking in human empowerment and both as I am here, to be for a very long time, give this message. And when enough of you to listen and express their intention to move towards its power, man of today will cease to exist forever and instead will be the being of light that you are beginning

to be!

Are each of you special!

We love you, dear, each and all of you.

And it is.

KRYON

## **CHAPTER 6 - KRYON PIPE AT THE HEADQUARTERS OF THE UNITED NATIONS**

"UNITED NATIONS - 1995"

*Canalition performed live in New York)*

*These pipes have been edited with additional thoughts and words to make them more clear and understood the written words.*

"With only one or two enlightened workers aimed at powering a center, you can change reality. That is the enormous power you have! The vibrational shift of the biology and lighting mean so much to the planet! Things to do in this room ustedess affect things that occur in the great site, not far from here "(Kryon at the UN said, referring to the General Assembly in 1995)

### **WRITER:**

This was my first trip to the Big Apple "on Tuesday, November 21, 1995. Numerologically one day 11 (1 +1 +2 +1 +1 +9 +9 +5 = 29) (2 +9 = 11). After a wild ride of 20 minutes in a cab through the endless concrete and glass canyons of Manhattan island, the complex of the UN family with colored flags in front like a welcome sight for this muchacho Southern California. I was told that no flags were hoisted to the top unless the countries represented there were working that day and all the flags were flying at full flight.

I sat with my friends Jan and Zehra Boccia our delightful guest in New York and Kryon lawyer who had offered their home in the upper east side so that we remain the four days needed to accomplish our task.

Was to speak before the Society for Ilumination and Transformation (SEAT) of the United Nations and thought of all the circumstances that had brought us here to present Kryon told delegates, employees and guests of such a prestigious organization.

The S.E.A.T. is a cultural society and has been silent meditation arm of the United Nations for more than fifteen years on the body of the UN. Only recently, however, under the leadership of Mohamed Ramadan, had been possible to invite channelers like myself. Was only the third Kryon channeled entity to be invited in the last few years past and this distinction would happen in a few moments.

We were informed about the protocol and were dressed according to the same. Jan wore one of their normal equipment and fashionable silk, designed by herself. Had chosen a green jungle, a conservative color to honor the formality of the day. I had a black suit with a brown silk shirt and matching tie. NeverKryon has filed a

formal so we could feel the energy of the event as soon as we arrived at 10.30 pm.

Quietly entered the building where the FBI would make the security checkpoint while we stayed very calm. Despite my peace I felt the great honor of how Kryon had orchestrated a wonderful opportunity. I looked at Jan and saw that she was on the verge of tears. We both looked around and realized that we were representing the workers Light from around the globe in this jurisdiction and that maybe it was the only opportunity that governments give to talk about things like spiritual enlightenment and aliens. The moment was not lost on any of us and our passports ready gently passed through the security sector.

We met Mohamad, our friendly host of SEAT who quickly helped us get through the places tourists visit, leading to areas where it is work. We passed the original Picassos and incredible murals with portraits of all the General Secretaries that went through there. Each had an oil portrait of 5 feet tall placed in order of date of mandate but no names of any kind. Men and women who had walked those corridors knew exactly who they were and knew they had the enormous commitment for a peaceful global coexistence.

We spent the Security Council chambers and the large room where meets the popular General Assembly. Then came the news that in Dayton at 10.30 am, made a few moments, had signed a peace treaty on the subject of the crisis in Bosnia. I thought that we visited the building at that time. A sense of history was beginning to grow on me.

After lunch in the cafeteria of the UN, met some of the guests of Mohammad, review the rules (no audio or video device could be used to record commercially but could use a cassette to be transcribed later.) After lunch we went to the Conference Room No. 6. They said that the conference rooms were being used constantly and ours was no different from the others. He was vacating the room just before we entered and we knew that in the other group would vacate for another meeting.

He was scheduled to begin exactly at 1:15 and end at 2:45 or earlier. Within 90 minutes was designed Tartar me about 30 'then attend and answer questions for another 30. ' Jan was to lead a meditation and harmonization for 10 'and was to be channeled Kryon for 20' or less. We never moved with such agenda or with such a short time but we both knew that there would be problems. We felt the Spirit's presence in a way never before had done, and we affirm as a sign of understanding that that was one of those moments where one is fully complying with its contract. Jan and I knew we were in the right place at the right time and that everything would be okay. This was the "sweet spot" that had spoken so much Kryon. Everything around us is obscured at this prospect and we both felt loved by the Spirit at that time.

We had 5 minutes to locate our group in their places but Jan and I stopped to give a warm hug to the one United Nations guard had found a Kryon book a few months ago and has never Bia stopped insisting until he found someone important in the SEAT is interested in the book. Was this man responsible for turning on the

interest by which we were now there. Kryon's name was expanding and we were visited by a "browser" official SEAT given during a workshop in Indianapolis, Indiana. Our invitation to speak followed.

In this room we were told that Iran and Iraq had signed their treaty for ten years I felt the sensation again of history and lineage on me. The clear tables and chairs looked like they had my mother in the 50's, but I realized that the decor was certainly representative of a conservative and former general awareness. The main room was basically a rectangle of tables facing inward with microphones in front of almost every seat. Behind the chairs had seats as theaters, located higher with headphones. Were used both to amplify what was said or translation in seven languages is authorized by the UN. In our case there was no translator present, but a dark glass along one wall showed where they had been granted had it been necessary. Within the rectangle of tables were other smaller but do not know what they use.

We are located immediately to the head of the table with a sign in front of me said "Chairman" (President of the Assembly). All was quiet. In the room were men and women of all ages and it was obvious we were in the presence of various cultures. Many men have gray or black suits and one had some papers in his hand. The room filled quickly, the doors closed and all began very quietly. All eyes were on us and our guest unceremoniously began speaking at 1:15 o'clock.

"Good afternoon, Ladies and Gentlemen. For those who do not know me my name is Mohamad Ramadan and I wish to welcome you all to this unusual presentation will Lee Carroll and his wife, Jan Tober. As you know, Lee humbly likes to call himself "the translator" Kryon their invisible master, who appears in times of great change. Meanwhile Carroll Kryon himself called "my partner." So today we have a trinity real, Lee and his two partners!

"Carroll was a successful businessman but also skeptical. I was totally unaware of his new mission, which had been prophesied by his wife Jan. The other partner is the surprise Carrolls metaphysics of 90. His wisdom has revolutionized the understanding mystical past and present. His message of tremendous love and hope has swept the world in less than two years. Your ads on mysterious comet explosive gamma ray bursts and double emission-ray bursts have been revalidated by astounded astronomers and physicists who have added more credibility to the inevitable marriage of science, spirituality and metaphysics.

"Today, Carroll will give a quick review of your life with Kryon, followed by a question and answer segment. After a short guided meditation by his wife, Jan, the other partner, Kryon, assume the conference and give a special message for this hearing and possibly for the rest of the family of the UN and the world.

"Please give a big applause to Kryon and his two partners in his first visit to New York."

And he began, but I was impressed by the conservative crowd, I did the best I could to give them a 30-minute synopsis of what I had happened to me and what Kryon meant. At 1:45 exactly start with the questions and answers that lasted exactly 30 minutes and then indicated it was the turn of Jan. She led a wonderful

**meditation (as is his style), then led the group to moderate a harmonic sequence. At 2:20 o'clock I felt the warmth of Kryon spread around the room and whispered those words that always announce their presence ...**

#### **PIPELINE TO THE UNITED NATIONS NO. 1**

Greetings dear, I am Kryon Magnetic Service. I'm not by accident in this sacred place. Now some of you are surprised to know me through my partner because they had never done before. He is my translator, and a tester of what I say, because he remains conscious in your body and I feed him loving thoughts groups for each of you. We speak to each of you sitting here, not the group that is here, and say that although you do not believe what is No listening, this is real. Yes it is. This comes from the same source who spoke to Moses from the burning bush. We know them by their names and these are names that even you are aware.

We sit before you in awe! You are what make the difference on this planet. That you are here means they are interested in the energy of what is happening now. This is energy of love! Make no mistake! Do not allow anyone tell you otherwise: the New was that you have created has a power that is the power of love. There is nothing negative or a negative entity that you can not change because you have total control of every single form on new gifts of the Spirit (God). We ask you to look around to see what you have done - and when we say "you" we mean to you who sit here (and those who will read this when you write). You might think you have contributed to this mortality, but you have! Only one or two bright radiating energy workers can change reality. This is the great power you have. The vibrational shift of the biology and lighting means so much to this planet! Have been so few have done much, and this is increasing all the time. What you do here in this room affects the things that happen in the great room, not far from here (I mean the General Assembly of the UN)

You have had profetas they were told that there were areas of the Middle East that is going to return red blood wars, but in those same areas in which change is happening now is that these prophesied "enemies" are discussing how to share the water!. You now have leaders of countries that not so long ago prisoners were in dark holes in their own countries, and now they are sitting exercising leadership. What tells you this kind of global change of consciousness? You have made the difference in all these things. Look around! The specter of war between countries has greatly diminished over the past years. Do you think it was by accident? And when the walls come tumbling down policies and any changes happen do you think that error is that all this happens simultaneously with changes in their awareness and messages of New Age and pipelines? NO! You have seen the political and physical go hand in hand with the simultaneous lighting of humanity. The battles that you see now on this planet are of tribe against tribe. All will be tribal. These energies that for eons have been established between these tribes and races must settle and this is the time. You will see that the few that remain are also arranging and you will have also contributed to this And although you may not know why, you are helping to fix it, will tell you that this happens because they are moving quickly to a point representing Ra the "People of the Earth." There will come a time when the speakers at this place will be representatives of the People of the Earth to others who are not from here.

We have told how critical and important is its focus and energy that few groups of workers illuminated with a purpose and intention can change the planet. So give them a warning and energy and things to this focus. I would not be Kryon if they do not say these things now. Four and are presented we love.

1. The first is, we ask ones that give energy and I focused towards addressing something that is happening right now. In the world of you scientists are currently working on energy transmission through the earth (and air). This is valid as science and work. Is not new and has been done before, for almost 100 years. But you have such power now with their current machines and ask them to decrease it. You still do not understand the factors resonance of the crust and mantle. When a resounding, also echoes the other. Therefore, unless you impair these experiments and inject less energy into the ground, will cause these earthquakes are so afraid. We say that there is tremendous potential damages in these experiments and although we are not asking to stop them, warned them to go slowly and watch your home.
2. Here's another point: there is a disease that is ravaging the planet, even as I speak not podido control their immune system attacks and you know your strength, how often they change, their sporadic mutations, which seems unstoppable and how damaging and sad. We say, dear, that this disease is a precursor of many others like it, unless you stop defoliate the planet. Because this disease is in the jungle and came from the jungle and was manifested in humanity. The balance of the forest was changed by allowing humans have a biological imbalance within or No system that otherwise would have remained in control. There are other diseases waiting to emerge and that may never arise if a balance is maintained where they are and have always been very balanced in the forest canopy. Oh, store them there, hear this! Give your energy there! There focus his thoughts and human decision makers feel it. Yes, I will!
3. Here's another warning: We talk now of giving power to the rulers of this planet to emPieces to inform their people of the truth about visitors from other planets. Because this is real, current and eventually lead to a moment in which you want to know these visitors by name and talk to them personally. We warn the governments of this planet before it's too late, before they appear foolish and lose control. We say "tell your people what you know!" Share with them the news, not with fear but iluminación and honest-about

what happened. Tell them of the conversations you had with these other communications and you know. Put this truth on the table so that humanity can see it! It's time.

4. And here is the fourth. It is for those in this room and those in this enlightened society: it is time for you to tell workers about the metaphysical world there is a place in the United Nations where they can meditate and channel and feel the love the Spirit. If you want this energy to grow and make a difference in this organization will have to let you know more people. They can come and meditate in silence and peace in the places where they live and talk about the organization that empowers them. We asked them to open their doors, do not hide this group. Be brave because they will be honored with the results.

Dear is a little parable that has already been published and known to those who read the messages of Spirit in the writings of Kryon. It has never been publicly given, however, and so far we had asked to stay confidential. Because we knew the potential of this meeting some years ago and now is the time to say it. The parable is short but full of power. It's called "The history of the tar pit."

"It seemed that all humanity was tarred to such an extent that they had difficulty walking from one side to another. Tar beat them wherever humans anduvieran. But this was the way it was the world and all humans share this reality. Wherever they went they beat the tar. Clung to his clothes and get dirty, and often (depending on how thick the tar was) to stop. Other times only delayed, but this was how things were for everyone, and they accepted.

A human discovered through his enlightenment, a gift from God. He stated his intention to be different in the New Age and asked by divine gift. When he did that, tar it back. And wherever he went, always recoiled tar him! Never again be stuck, their clothes were clean at all times wherever he went and he did everything so easily, sliding rapidly everywhere and without any difficulty.

Now, he walked all about evangelizing the gift of enlightenment, he kept to himself. He said that even if the gift was made available to all, was very personal. So he decided that it was inappropriate to mention it to others. But before long, those who were close to him noticed that he was no longer stuck together by tar and it was not long until they began to ask what happened? How did this happen? You seem so free and so easy! Your clothes are always clean and you can move so quickly and we pass them all!

So then he would tell them about your personal gift that God had made him and many of them also expresaron his intention in the same way. Each person at every level who asked, received his gift and soon many were walking without the tar stick to them.

So in a period of time there was a large group of enlightened human who had changed themselves and that had begun only a human who cared to change yourself and improve. So I say to you one that changes itself, will also make a difference for many, but not stresscenter on his part to want to change. "

So this is the way to you who are sitting here now. For what you do for you personally, right now, will make a difference in the future for many, including those in the great hall not far from here. The real intention of changing yourself can change the reality of the whole planet!

So it is with love that you've been using these few moments of linear time to fill this room you coNo love. And while some here may not feel the difference this time and can not believe that what happens here is real, they also will be changed. As the seeds of truth have been planted firmly in every mind that is here .... And I remember when the time comes.

AND SO IT IS!

KRYON

#### **AGAIN THE WRITER:**

Kryon ended at 2:43, with two minutes left free. It all ended so quickly and it seemed that there was so much more to say! We wanted to find them all and we FIXMEyou to embrace a few men in suits (it was strange for me because my culture only allows me to embrace men's aloha shirt (ha, ha!). Then we drove quickly out of the room, back to the cafeteria where many questions were answered.

Later that day we were given a VIP tour of the facilities of the UN and then to an apartment in the 11 th floor of a building of 32, about five blocks from the UN where they invited us to dinner with other people. More Questions forumNo answer and the time to share that lasted well into the night.

Are funny things you remember in retrospect. Later that night, we spent some time on the terrace of a 32-story apartment. I never had a view like that! Downtown Manhattan from that point it seemed like millions of sparkling crystals in a sea of darkness. You could not see the street and there were other buildings towers lower than ours. It was a surreal feeling of floating in a spacecraft irtsical made of glass and stone.

Somehow that feeling stays with me. He had been there before. Maybe there was something hidden on a cellular level? Why this scene had struck me so much? With everything that had happened that day why this view attracted me so much?

I looked at Kryon asking for a response and, as he often does, gave me a loving warmth that is now so familiar to me, like a big wink. Kryon was how to say "one day all these things will beto show. For now, stay calm and do your homework. "

That was enough for me. Neither Jan nor I slept much that night. A week later, again in Del Mar, received a letter from Mohamad.

"We express our deep gratitude for his truck so bright and presentation to the UN. The impact could be measured not only by the reactions expressed verbally but also by the energy produced and peace and a feeling

of unity we felt that day. Indeed, the speech was, as our Public Relations Officer of Spain said: "an earthquake" but it was also, as others said, as warm as a family reunion. "

Thanks to so many of you for your incredible focus your energy on that day in Jan and me.  
Offered in love,

Lee Carroll

## "UNITED NATIONS - 1996"

### *Live channeling done in New York*

"These are individual hearts, you know? This is what you can do for yourself, and this is what will change the atmosphere around him. And As you do this, dear, those around him changed, too. So again we have the direction that change will facilitate a change in many and therefore the power to only a few enlightened beings, affect the whole. Global change is "in action" here in this room .... "(Kryon at the United Nations in 1996)

### **WRITER'S WORDS:**

Occurred on November 26, 1996 and appeared to be a day like any other except that I knew it was not. I I woke up and looked out the window. Across from me was the New York Central Park as seen from the floor 12 of my hotel room. Wollman skiing and saw part of the well and beyond could still see the roof of the Museum of Art. It was beautiful clearing the east of Central Park and Eighth Avenues a long row of concrete and glass towers like a giant chess board, just waiting for the match begins in the trees. In just two days was to make the "Macy's Day Parade" In the park, watched by millions, including Jan and me. There was so much history there! From George Washington to John Lennon and I was watching and realizing that in my own way was also to contribute to it within a few hours, no more than a quarter mile away, on the banks of the East River and into the building United Nations.

I remembered what I thought last year at this time. It was a similar story. Kryon had been invited to the Society for Enlightenment and Transformation (SEHV) of the UN to give a channeled message. That's when I discovered that there was an organization within the United Nations (UN) in which its members meditated and talked about aliens and other metaphysical subjects. And they did in the same areas of the building, not far from the meeting room of the General Assembly, in an area reserved for delegates and guests only, not a place accessible to tourists.

Whatever you think of the United Nations and believe me there are many who do not walk sane it at all, I invite you to also take into account. There is much more there in that building than the police of the world in their blue uniforms and with their helmets that do not make peace at all, or attempted conspiracy to create a world government driver. Instead, thousands of workers who come to this building to work every day with the issues of global hunger, disease control, rescue of children from cultures that can not den host or feed.

The humanitarian and political outweigh the energy you can feel this when I go in there. Is a unique place on the planet where the world can unite regularly. Right in the middle of the building is the SEAT, meditating for world peace and bringing love and light to the room where treaties are signed and where governments decide how to work with each other.

Again I knew that he would enter the building and Kryon channeled to the select who were interested enough to come to this event closed on the SEAT, a group authorized by the United Nations and a bright spot in the building of political power. After many years of service as president of SEAT, Mohammad Ramadan had made his well deserved retirement. Now he had taken the lead Cristina Arismendi and we would find it in a specific place to guide us to Jan and me through the site of control by the FBI as had done the previous year.

Again we met and we were guided by our gracious friend Zehra Boccia, who was instrumental in carrying the United Nations Kryon twice. Zehra We honor the party had in this! It was also Zehra who told me that I had to pray in the back strong to survive the taxi ride to the streets first and E43 °, where the UN building. Notice how quiet she was and I figured he knew something I did not since. How can the drivers there to handle that and survive? Perhaps few speak English and therefore can read traffic signs indicators! Maybe they are angels of taxis to protect humans who are going 50 miles per hour at the same time seeming to occupy exactly the same physical space at the same time. Well again survived the taxi ride. I was so happy to be alive when that thought came down to present Kryon at the UN again be convened uncle on the topic of the day easier.

This second visit was different. During the past year the work of Kryon had grown considerably with the addition of a book 4th., Having given rights of translation into many languages so he returned to international Kryon, the premiere of the Quarterly Journal of Kryon (Kryon Quarterly Magazine) and lots scientific confirmations, enough so that the journal MD's and researchers to become frequent visitors to the seminars Kryon. Jan and I went alone last year but this time we also accompanied some of the "family" of workers from Kryon. We had allowed six guests so we include Geoff and Linda Hoppe (Editors Quarterly Magazine), Rob Harris (who does all the work designs and national), Dr. Todd Ovokaitys (research scientist and seer metaphysical MD) and Steve and Barbara Rother (our assistants America On-Line and Internet topics meditation). Barbara Harris, the wife of Robert, who designed the first four editions of the Journal of Kryon, had to stay home to care for the customers ... and we missed.



In the right place, we find our pleasant president of SEAT, Cristina Arismendy and hit me again how the Spirit is the perfect person for every spiritual work on this planet! Although we had not met personally before, we as a family immediately and warmly welcomed. Proasted over control of security, we take a coffee and then went to Conference Room 7, where the pipeline would take place. These meetings are assembled and disassembled with great speed and again feel the formality and protocol of the event. In contrast to the informality that try to create in the Kryon seminars, this group moved quickly to their places, remained calm and ready and the meeting began immediately.

While we were presented by Cristine, I looked around. Pude to see my friends were sitting in their places, not together but in groups that formed a triangle where we added two of us. They had formed what I call a "flying wedge" protective power, using what we learned from sacred geometry and energy created from it. Cristina was ending and I reflected on the eclectic group in front of us, representatives from many places, many cultures and belief systems. Kryon came to me at that time and I whispered: "Remember that they are like you: they are greatly loved by the Spirit and deserve to be here. They are in the right place at the right time. Honor this time! Then the real work for the planet is done individually, one by one, people like these! ".

I knew then that the message of Kryon would be both personal and global, as it always is, because he is a champion with the idea that global change is made by a heart at a time.

Cristine ended his presentationNo, I spoke briefly about some of the things they had in mind in person and spent the turn of Jan. She led a wonderful meditation, leading to an exercise room gracefully displaying self-empowerment and recovery. When Jan looked at my watch ended, Kryon had 30 minutes, no more. We had to quickly leave the room to let in the next committee of the UN. I knew I would not have to worry about the clock. Kryon knew all about the weather. Then habló him and I felt the love cleaning that accompanies your message and the feeling that always gives me that everything is perfect and I felt his accompanying angels and guides that also is always present when the groups come together to listen to Kryon.

## **CHANNEL TO THE UNITED NATIONS No. 2.**

Greetings dear, I am Kryon of Magnetic Service. This room is filled with the love of the Spirit! Go directly to the subject. Maybe some of you have come to a place like this to feel qhat you can make changes. We are here to tell you: THIS IS! YOU CAN! Through his heart and his conscience and "part of God that each of you carry with you - this little group has the power to change the world! But should be started individually, each one of you. It is a recurring theme of Kryon says that his "part of God" must radiate self-worth to his own mind. You must understand who they are and believe they are here for a purpose. This is the comlenzo of vibrational shift.

Each of those who sit in their chairs have a reason to be and perhaps that reason is combined with others through thoughts like those generated by meditation they have just done, to change the world, from the seat in which are sitting in a place like this. Because the energy here is great, full of purpose and intention, and you're not here by accident.

Let's talk briefly about something powerful. I appeal to all those who are seeing and hearingndo this message: there is nothing in his individual life that can not be changed right now if you choose to change it. Although Kryon can talk about global topics and in a moment Kryon can talk about things non-land, now let me address a message to their hearts, perhaps you are carrying something in your body that you feel is not good for their lives. Maybe it's a secret known only by you! Maybe there are situations that are uncomfortable around them. Perhaps you are deprimidos or discouraged by saying "Nothing can improve this." We say: Oh, dear! You are dearly loved! That "part of God inside of you has the power to change everything around, even the things you fear most! There is nothing too hard for the miracle that changes the physical and spiritual! And your guides are well placed in this room while the energy of love will rise, right now!

These are individual hearts you know? It is what you can do for yourself and then change the atmosphere around him. And while you do this, dear, those close to you also change. So again we have the direction that the change will help to change a lot and therefore the power to only a few enlightened beings, affect the whole. Make no mistake! This power is the power of love and higher vibration. Global change "is taking place" here in this room. So encourage them to continue what you are doing here in the SEAT

Dear, we have four things to talk about soon. Talk of the assembly, not only now in this room but of those who read these messages later. Although there are only a few hearing these words, the real power of this message is going around this building and the items presented today provide thoughts on others who are not now, maybe even those that now meet in the Great Room not far from here (General Assembly). This is the way the Spirit works and the time frame of the "now" beyond the past and the future.

1. Let me tell the story of Joe. Joe was a man who lived in a house with others and this house had many rooms. Each person living in the house had their own room and Joe loved the room in which he lived. All rooms were special and he had seen many of the other rooms and thought they were beautiful too. Pero Joe had a larger room and had more resources than others. He had a tight grip on all parts and kept so quiet and beautiful as I could.

He met with other occasionally and tried on collectively they could beautify the whole, but he felt his room was the most special, like the others felt for their own room.

Joe found that painting the walls of certain colors, he could create moods and attitudes particular, create certain protections that he needed and a lot of beautiful things. So I did and used the resources of his room and put to it according to your wishes throughout your life. And so it happened that Joe's technical

resources increased over time because he was one of the largest rooms. Once Joe looked at the ceiling and noticed it needed repair. Using the new technology he could now reach his ceiling, so Joe increased the strength of the structure of the ceiling and beautified it at the same time, something that he could not do before.

It was not long before Joe said "with my technology I can also improve the roof that is above my room. I know I can do better for my space. I will do this. " So Joe used his technology to improve and beautify the roof to fulfill its purposes. But in doing so, made a mistake, he did not understand the concept of community roof and the ceiling was the roof of the other rooms.

Those in the other rooms did not say anything about the efforts of Joe because he did not understand what Joe was trying to do and not really fully understand their technology. Joe's intention was good but his wisdom was short and there was an error. Due to incomplete knowledge, the ceiling on the fourth of Joe became unstable and fell. But that was not all that happened, as the roof was community and was not composed of parts but it was an integrated ceiling system, the total system was also affected. While Joe's efforts with regard to their own roof had gradually changed the overall ceiling, threatening the entire house. Joe realized that he had been ignorant about their own room had caused the chaos and danger for the whole house and felt ashamed.

Now this parable is not lost on any of you. We say that its technology on this continent is so powerful at this point that the experiments within the confines of heaven in your country may affect absolutely all countries! So again we say: go slowly until you fully understand what they are doing! Do not continue with this kind of experience power without seeking the advice of others in the world who share the same atmosphere. You can not do this and feel they are isolated and alone in the world. Get into places like this (UN) and talk about these things! Bring the item to the "Habitación Grande. " This is the reason why there is this building. The challenge! It's time to do it!

2. We make a question: If you could build an organization of nations like this from the beginning again would it make sense to you, in these new times, with the millennium approaching, have the wisdom of the ancient world in this plan of yours? Could you use their ideas or maybe community previously hidden secrets? I think you will say "Yes!" That is an excellent idea! "

Why then has no place in this vast organization for the great wisdom of the ancients? Do they forget that it is available? "Discount you could be valuable? Even in this continent are descendants of ancient ancestors native who still have knowledge of the old ways the spiritual land.

They understand the spiritual nature of the land and peace. They understand the coexistence of the elements, and energy of the South, North, East and West.

These old who founded the tropical islands across Earth knew all about their own stellar ancestors. And their human ancestors still taught today in an unwritten language and know how everything fits together with the energy of the Earth!

Those on the other side of the planet where you are now, they still make fire with sticks to keep warm and join in outdated ways they can understand better than anyone else knew about this building, how the cosas today! There are old atavistic in all continents and knowledge of a fit with the other no matter how far you are. Did you know that? For the truth of the world never changes and the basics often lost in modern inhabitants.

And yet none of them is represented in this building because they do not own the land where they live.

**They carry the greatest wisdom that the planet has to offer humanity today** but as there are politically powerful, are ignored.

And so we say **it is time to consider having a council of elders, spiritually, to advise the rest of you** confirmed by its global lineage and not by their government credentials. If you do this, it will bring results for you all! There is no better time than now to this idea. Perhaps this happens in the great hall, along this corridor.

3. Now comes the third issue today is what you call aliens. Dear you still have not known who to expect. When the planet you enter the vibrational intention to harmonize with the others, be like a beacon for them to come. They will bring great news and wonderful support. But the lighthouse is not yet ready. Those aliens are now finding that you are not precursors of others. They are strangers, intruders, entities from the suburbs who do not represent all the vibration of those you are waiting.

You know that the universe is bustling with life? Even after my last visit to this building you have discovered nine other planets outside the solar system! And the science is saying "there is more planets than in our system!"

It's just a matter of time. There is a greater chance of finding intelligent life in solar systems that have twins in the soles of one sun! You say "intelligent life and we have sun here just why is that?". And we answer that We've hidden you very, very good!

**We have warned before about this issue. Listen! Nations of the Earth! Join! Share what you know with others so that they understand the intent of the messengers! Each of you has a part but none of you has the whole. They're getting a lot of misinformation on the part of these "suburbs"**

**Deceive them to do things that you otherwise would not do if they had full knowledge. This have goals that do not go with the increased vibration of the planet and are full of lies. When you reveal what you know no secrets! There is great irony in these activities to keep aliens a secret, you are**

**perpetuating their goals against the same interests you! Do not trust those who are physically here now! They do not represent those who come after.**

Oh, they're amazing. Their technology is superior to yours and their preycences are being hijacked by powerful humans (in a way that is inappropriate for global growth and enlightenment) **SHARE THE KNOWLEDGE!**

4. Finally, we have a message for you that may seem burial, but quickly understand all understand what is asked. You, as the planet Earth, are much further along than we would have expected that in this linear time. They have repeatedly chosen peace when given the chance dand choose. You can see the struggle and suffering of many around and many tribal wars. They just a residue of the old energy. But the overall vision, dear, said: **PEACE AND NO LONGER AN OPTION.** Is a necessity. Those who are moving to higher vibrations understand this. This planet can not exist in the vibrational state where it is coming and continue to have wars. For this reason the same organization (United Nations) still persists even with all those who are trtying to eliminate!

Look around. All predictions of the ancient soothsayers were eliminated! You have broken the paradigm of the predictions that say that you do not come up here! Its Armageddon did not happen when I was supposed to happen did you notice? His old war power is no longer acceptable and the new millennium promises a time of peace and tolerance ... and love. However it is up to you. You are on track and the timing for Hecatomband disappeared. Even the dates set by the New Age channelers had to be changed. Your future is changing almost daily due to the vibrational shift in the dust of the earth itself would you notice?

But it remains a major challenge, and it is important ones: **MAKE PEACE WITH THE DRAGON.** We will leave for now only this message.

You are all dearly loved. We know the names of every one of you here. We know everything that have happened and what brought you to this place sit in these chairs and listen to these words. We say that there is a great plan for your life! We sat in front of you and plant the seeds of truth and love. The spray with the essence of "home" and hope you recognize the power of God that is here now. If they are in their contracts now, and feel the love that is being sent. If you do not understand these words, we say that the seeds are still being planted. It is about free choice and intent. It has to do with the honor of humanity. One day you can let the seeds grow and that will change the way you see it all - finally understand that truly are sacred beings, with the very essence of God within each one of you-perfect to be at this time here to be honored where you sit now.

We love you very tenderly.

And it is!

KRYON

#### **LEE:**

While these words of Kryon echoed in the hall, StRother eve, one of the Kryon team, looked at the large clock behind me and over my head. The second hand was making exactly the time that we had indicated we were done. Kryon had spent his message accurately and was satisfied that I saw Steve, another validation that defied matches in the ongoing work of Kryon.

As I look back to the pipeline, again see the familiar pattern of Kryon. First the singular and then the whole. He begins coNo love for the individual, then talk to all, then again returns to the person in the singular. This message to the UN was not shy. I delivered parts of his message out loud when needed but love always shone there. Even amid the most severe admonition to the world's nations, the strength of Kryon kept shouting the word honor to humanity.

He tells us that we are special and we have the power to reach the finish line. He admires our achievements and talks about lograr "critical mass" of human consciousness. He shows that the planet is responding to our work and invites us to see, and now the United Nations advised the masses again.

When finished, Kryon kindly addressed the individual human being sees the fear and grief. With a sense of honor he said: "Is not it time you heal yourself?". Then he gives you wash your feet! Such is the continuing care power of that entity that I channel, which is the magnetic master, and one of the Angels of the New Era.

LEE CARROLL

**PDT:** Thanks to Miguel Gonzalez, a member of the SEAT who attended this meeting at the UN as the only writer in the room which worked. My new digital unit cells were dried in ten minutes and many others also had difficulties. His cassette allowed this transcript. The energy in the room that day was really charged.

"We tell them that their technology in Africa is so powerful at this point in time that experiments within the confines of the heavens from your country affect all countries absolutely! So again we say: disminúyanlos until fully understand what they are doing! Do not undertake this kind of powerful experiments without seeking the advice of others in the world who share the same atmosphere! " (Kryon, channeled through the UN-1996)

## WRITER:

When the pipeline to the United Nations ended in 1995, I had no idea about the high-energy experiments that were occurring and that Kryon spoke. Even as I write this, they are revealing things that are changing even as I thought I Kryon said at that time. Here is what I know: There are two major experiments being carried out by the government of the United States, one in Alaska and one in Australia, both using a new technology originally developed by tremendous Nicola Tesla (inventor of the radio and alternating current - What! Do not you know? This is a topic for another book.)

When I discovered the program Frequency Active Auroral Research (HAARP) one month after the pipeline 1995 to the UN (one of the two high-energy experiments) I knew absolutely that this was what Kryon had been talking. Scientists in Alaska in a super - super secret were planning to build a station for Global Warming using Tesla technology. Promised staggering potential solutions to some basic problems of defense for our country-maybe the holy grail for all military areas and inexpensive solution now for the very expensive weapon systems. For less than the cost of a nuclear submarine, this experiment was thought to be the best time to science since the Los Alamos gave us the ability to split the atom. That is its importance.

HAARP is a plan to pump more than gigawatt (which is a trillion watts, gentlemen) intended for the use of scalar waves (in terms of Tesla) into the ionosphere in an experimental form that begins with him blowing a hole the width of 30 miles. What follows is a story I wrote for the Sedona Journal of Emergency which dramatizes and explains in legal terms what it is HAARP. Keep reading. Even in this terrible news there is hope and wonderful new information.

## HAARP PROJECT

Unlike most office door, this door was closed with a thud because it was a sound check. Entered the curvaceous secretary, who was briefly looking for the few men who were sitting at the tables and then was ignored to take his place and be prepared to transcribe the meeting.

Occurred in the mid-eighties somewhere in Virginia. ARC Scientific Production Corp Technologies met with senior officers of the Navy and Air Force in a private security office.

No wearing their uniforms had long since learned that the media observes the comings and goings of officers with high-ranking brass, therefore the order of the day were men in business suits without star Air Force general and broad Admirals tape in sight. The senior officers felt slightly uncomfortable out of uniform and moved in their seats.

ARCO's men were preparing some slides and graphics, "Come to the point" one of the scientists said "Everyone knows by previous contacts we have developed the Tesla and Eastlund patents for a system of work." All eyes were on the scientists as some of the military brass had not heard the whole story until that day. One of them yawned, bored waiting for another meeting.

"Gentlemen," continued the scientist, "What if I told you we had in our power the ability to remove any missile in flight to the States united in a range of four thousand miles from our shores without firing a shot? "The Air Force generals smiled.

"Besides," continued the scientist, "if I told you that using the same technology could communicate with any submarine at any depth, in real time immediately, without the annoying noise under water" warning bell "system-of -a-letter-by-turn they have now? ". The admiral in the table kept his poker face, a testament to years of experience sitting in front of those who wanted something.

"That's not all, gentlemen," continued the scientist in the usual manner of businessmen. "We believe this technology can also give us the ability to see for miles on the ground, depending on the geological forms, showing the nuclear bunkers, silos, such as an X-ray topography of the enemy all ... and no more."

The scientist stood up from his chair and approached the main projector "Within this same new technology, we firmly based on our experiments, we can eventually manipulate, going beyond what any battlefield weather on Earth. "No one blinked a lot at this point and everyone was digesting the last sentence. The Admiral, still ringing in his ears words about the underwater communications, spoke first: - "At what cost?"

The scientist was ready for this question. "Admiral said, our total program for the next ten years will cost less than the middle of the cost of a nuclear submarine y. .. "(he paused to take effect)," Congress funds are in place for initial experiments. "

"Is this feasible?" asked the admiral in a skeptical tone.

"Absolutely ... and that's patented" replied the scientist.

"What is technology?" asked the admiral.

"We're going to inject high-energy radio frequency in the ionosphere to create a huge virtual antennas low frequency (ELF). Then we can focus energy this "ionospheric mirror" to interrupt the path of missiles coming in our direction, and in fact any electronic instrument. We do this by heating the ionosphere regions lower and higher, literally boil, to create a kind of electronic lens. This is where the ability to focus is to communicate deep in the water with submarines or to turn to those who come. "He continued without waiting for an answer:" The selective heating of the atmosphere can also change the climate. Could potentially create floods, droughts, all very useful for our military area "now the scientist expected a reaction.

"We still have not told me what technology is" the admiral said.

"We are using techniques of drive, steering and transmission phase virtuals" said the man with ARCO. "Look" ...

"Scalar Technology" interrupted one of the senior men of the Air Force, the days of Tesla. We were wrong when sideor the Soviet Union was out of date and order. His secret system "Woodpecker" was only one variety of this-and went crazy with our communications. At this point, gentlemen, appears to be the Holy Grail of defense technologies for all of us in any branch of service. "

The admiral spoke again, "Okay, what's the downside? How fast can we get and what about the secret." The lights in the room fell as straight as the main projector TURNed. "Look at this, gentlemen" The screen showed a facility surrounded by a fence. Inside it had a few cabins and 36 innocent longhorned rope rope-type, hard to believe they were watching them from damaging weapon that the military had imagined. Snow and ice were everywhere and only one man in a parka jacket stood on the steps of one of the cabins as posing for the photo.

"Gentlemen, look at what the public know of the HAARP: High-research program frequency active auroral. His appearance to the public is that of a small science experiment in the dark woods of Central Alaska, far from any population "The slide has changed to display a graph illustrated the earth's ionosphere." Eventually we will have 360 antennas. When the project is fully operational in early 1997, begin heating or exciting hole 30 miles wide right on the experiment, a giant microwave oven. Perforaremos a hole and measure the results, drill another ... etc. We hope it will take about three months to close every hole and the data begin to tell us more about how to approach our virtual mirror "There was a moment of silence and then told the admiral." What about the environment? "Asked" Have no complaints the impact on the environment? We moved a barracks last year and we had to measure the effect it would have on terrestrial worms! How will this thing? "

The ARCO man reached into a briefcase and pulled out a thick report, threw it on the table to slip and stop in front of the Admiral. He looked at the top.

"This report was filed by the Air Force!" Admiral exploded "Sorry, Admiral," said Air Force General. "We had to face a front line a year ago" The Admiral took a long look at the general.

He opened the report on environmental impact and read "... the ionospheric research instrument (IRI) and usually directed upwards, the transmissions can raise internal body temperature of people who are close, fire flares path in the tanks of cars, air weapons detonating fuses used in electronic and demodulate aircraft communications, navigation and flight control systems. "

"It's incredible!" said the admiral, closing the report "I do not know how they managed it. What about the unknown effects of this? What about ozone? Caníamos do not repair damage to our own atmosphere? "

"I do not know," said the man with ARCO as he turned to continue with the presentation, "but we'll find out."

-----

The report of this meeting is a fictional description made with the compilation of numerous meetings like this over a period of several years, from mid to late 1980. All players and events are safe-even the report of environmental impact was in the file Air Force as quoted correctly and the project is REAL.

The HAARP experiment is perhaps the most scandalous and malicious conducted by the defense of our country with the exception of the first explosion of the atomic bomb at Los Alamos. Prior to this event physicists were asked what they thought would happen if it exploded.

There was much speculation that ranged from "trifles" to "light the earth's atmosphere with fire" - but they did anyway!

The magazine Popular Sciercer ", 95 September reported on HAARP. This magazine usually optimistic and entertainment was very severe in its condemnation of what was being done in Alaska. They reported that HARP is being conducted by the USAF Phillips Laboratory and the Office of Nava Research. The equipment is supplied by Advanced Power Technologies, a subsidiary of E-System in Washington DC Dallas long-time maker of electronics used in ultra-secret projects, tal like the plane's "doomsday President, E-4B."

Richard Williams continued to report that a physical chemist and advisor to the Sarnoff Laboratory, University of Princeton is worried and says "Speculation and controversy surrounds the question of whether the HAARP 1.7 gigawatts (1.7 billion watts) effective radiated power in the frequency range between 1.8 to 10 MHz can cause lasting damage to the Earth's upper atmosphere. The HAARP download huge amounts of energy in the upper atmosphere and do not know what will happen. With experiments on this scale, irreparable damage could be done in a short time. It is immediate need to open the discussion. Doing otherwise will be a global vandalism. "

What do you think Alaska? Again, according to Popular Science (September 95) says state representative Jeanette James, whose district surrounds the location of HAARP has repeatedly asked the Air Force officials about the project and answered "not to worry. "She says" the feeling that comes from my gut is that this is terrible. I'm skeptical. And do not think they know what they are doing. "

This is not a technical explanation and not based on technical attributes of this military project as a simple investigation. This is a request to everyone reading this to discover more about the HAARP for themselves, to understand the reality and scope. A recently published book is a solid and good research on the technical aspects of this experiment is "Angels Do not Play This HAARP" by Jeane Manning and Dr. Nick Begich. Is available by calling 907-249-9111. It is essential reading for anyone interested in the subject.

## THE MIRACLE OF SYNCHRONICITY

At Christmas 1996, a month after the last channel to the United Nations Kryon Kryon had an event in Laguna Hills, California. In a crowd of 500 people was one that heard about HAARP and had a deep reaction. Randolph Paula Smith, a resident of Los Angeles was shaken by the information and he "sounded" inside.

Paula was "in the right place at the right time" and acknowledged that the issue of HAARP was somehow related to his contract. She could not ignore the "call" that she felt. What could a woman do to the planet was more aware of this damaging experiment? Was this an insult or something suitable policy spiritually?

Within a few weeks as channeling Paula had classified everything. She was not a business personality of the shows, and was rich. Paula was a simple woman from Los Angeles who was beginning to vibrate with the "why was she here." She understood that her job was to make the planet to become aware what could she do?

As exemplified by the parable of the bridge missing Kryon, Paula did not "think like a human" She sat on the Spirit's presence and gave his intention to follow his passion-era in any way change the conscience of our country to inform the population about HAARP. How could he do something that a TV show 20/20 had refused to do? How could a woman with no support in science perform such a burden? Was it dangerous? Where should you start?

Paula started with the beginning, "Paula does not think like a human!" could be heard saying, Kryon.

On their own placed a director / producer named Wendy Robbin had won a prize for a documentary film. After Paula had concerns and do some studies, Wendy agreed to participate in great shape protocols sacrificing a normal return. She became a committed partner in the production, eventually traveling throughout the country with Paula, carrying cameras, videos and supplies on all sides. There was no time for a program financed by a foundation and also how do you organize a project, once and doing it all one? So she sold her land and business! With regular posts disappeared, Paula is now headed towards the bridge missing "the Parable of Kryon. "Go ahead, Paula, you are loved and there are gifts for you along the way! Listened to Kryon told.

Paula says it was synchronicity everywhere. The doors opened when called for interview and photographs that were closed almost immediately the moment she finished, and never gave another. She met and filmed with Dr. Nick Begich, co-writer of "Angels do not intervene in this HAARP" and then given access and permission to film and interview the project director John Heckscher HAARP. Many scientists and authors who represented both sides of the debate were also included before she and Wendy end up She found things I did not want to know - enough for another documentary.

She was followed in black cars, will interfere your phone and was controlled by people she probably never known, though she continued. Through integrity and loyalty that were monumental in their anxiety to present something to tell his own story without her having to generate sensational to edit or write something.

A year later the results of the work of Paula were in his hand. In Breckenridge, Colorado, during the summer of 96, stood proudly among a group of enlightened human who were there to see and hold a draft to present his new documents! "Holes in Heaven", a one-hour documentary film class on HAARP, which was syndicated nationally in 1998. As I write this, she still relies on the Spirit to balance the funds so she can complete the project. I know that will happen.

That was a very exciting time for me. I swelled with emotion when thinking about everything that had happened and how it would contribute to the world the results of their efforts. Make no mistake: this is not a fairy tale. This LLeved work, conquering fears, and a lot of co-creation of Paul, along with Wendy and others (many who attended the Kryon seminars) who worked and helped to fund the project after the initial money disappeared. But as they ran to the encounter with the "bridge missing, Paula found all the pieces and parts of the new bridge, and at the time of this writing, is metaphorically moving to the precipice with a professional production in his hand report literally millions of people in this continent about HAARP.

"Holes in Heaven" is a fair presentation arguments and scientific discussions on the basic theme of HAARP. It is not based on fear or is sensational. It is based on facts and not prejudice, but is powerful in its revelation of what this project and the potential results thereof. If you are interested to contact Paula or get your video or maybe help with your next project here's his address: Holes in Heaven Project, PO Box 91655, Pasadena, CA 91101-1655. A year ago (from the time of writing this) there was nothing. "It tells you what it is about the Contract?

Thanks Paula!

Now there is more to do and synchronicity may be more to see. When I was in Portland, Oregon, a couple of months before the trip to Australia Kryon Kryon channeling started another experiment on the high energy that was mentioned in 1995.

Pine Gap (Canada Pine) is the name of another dangerous experiment using (what else?) more attributes of the New Era Technology Tesla. Installation is deep in the Australian continent. Somehow using scalar technology, power is being transmitted by the earth. According to Kryon, and has caused earthquakes and he

advises us to show this work as well. There is already an organization in Australia that are advertising, maybe it's a good starting point to reach the mainstream body is here.

Want to stop the HAARP Kryon and the PINE GAP? Is it supposed to transform us into activists and march on these facilities? NO.

In both pipelines to the United Nations, warned that we Kryon

- 1) we are informed and
- 2) go slower. We as humans can not "dis-invent any technology. We can, however be responsible for how we develop something that is so new that can shake the very foundations and roof of our "home" if we are not careful. GO SLOW! BE RESPONSIBLE! Are the words of Kryon.

As meditators with great intentions, you readers of this book may do something even on the same day: see these things and meditate on them. The effort of the whole year to do online with the meditations led by Steve Rother \* San Diego involving many people around the country who joined before their computers to read the words of Steve and energy toed and INTENT to bring the HAARP somehow the public consciousness. Their efforts, under the tireless leadership of Steve and those meditators like you, have borne fruit and a woman who "had a commitment" to be sitting in a chair in Laguna Hills in the Kryon seminar in December 1996, came under program and felt the pull of love that she had gone there. That changed his life and change the consciousness of millions.

Are you beginning to understand how the "family" does difference here? Have you ever felt you could not make a difference? As Kryon says, "His intention does it all!" Start using their collective power and see how things go! I have seen this up close and personal. Crack me see how real it is.

LEE CARROLL

- Are you interested in the Steve Rother's meditations on the Internet? Contact [RotherEnt@AOL.com](mailto:RotherEnt@AOL.com) Ask him about his "ceremony of the Sword" too!

Chapter 6: HAARP - An Update (Pages 242 to 253) (Where Steve Rother mentioned on p. 253)

## **CHAPTER 7 - INDIGO CHILDREN - KRYON**

### **A REPORT by Lee Carroll**

#### **Writer ...**

Kryon has channeled parts and pieces of information about the Children "indigo" and now it's time to reveal a composite of what we expect from here on in this regard. Yet to occur concise Kryon channeling address this issue, so therefore I will give an overview of what Kryon said and what I discovered in my travels with the indigo spectrum. I think some of what follows will help parents explain much of what happens with kids today.

Before you start, has finally come time to clarify something. The study of "vital colors" was originally channeled and submitted to us some years ago by a woman named NANCY ANN TAPE. His book, "Understanding Your Life Through Color," was the first to present this concept in front of our modern metaphysics. Others emulated shortly after it was published, and some actually benefited financially from their work without their permission. I wish to honor him through these pages for being the first, and for being so accurate!

The colors are as vital spiritual auric color layers that define personality types within groups of similar color. Nancy inspired work correctly identified the attributes of the groups and then proceeded to apply them in daily life. Much like the science of astrology, which is able to group attributes of personality from birth magnetic impressions, so our color coverage also carries certain human traits like when you know what to look for.

Nancy continues to color their workshops around the country, and I can tell based on my personal experience that they are a cry. It really is fun to see the personal attributes exposed in this way, also is a little weird! In a workshop "violet" which I participated, in view of the vital color am mostly purple, Nancy was able to predict today with an almost total accuracy how groups of "purple people" were present to walk, talk, and resolve problems they had in it. Nancy also works with individual sessions and is usually able to identify its vital color almost instantly.

As you can see the aura or spiritual attributes conceptual, not all people are able to "see" the color layer, but after reading Nancy's book, you can deduct the color of a person based on the attribute list corresponding to the group. This knowledge is useful not only for self-examination (as in astrology), but is also beneficial as a facilitator helps to better assist a person. Okay, it's fun!

The indigo color is only an attribute of the new guys that are coming to earth now, but is a consistent, so Kryon refers to them as "indigo children." This is further validation for the work of Nancy (as if needed). While the information presented here is Kryon and based on my personal experience, she "shakes hands" with the work of Nancy - another validation that the exact information of the New Age finds its way from several sides simultaneously.

As you know, the Spirit works this way. Here is my information with respect to the indigo. We also recommend that you get the information from Nancy to have an even better idea of the colors fascinating work life.

## INDIGO CHILDREN

One of the most amazing attributes of the New Age derived directly from the cribs of thousands of homes throughout the world. The new kids on the color "indigo" have arrived in mass and are already among us. Sometimes I think this is what is predicted as a "mass landing" (only as a joke!)

Although Kryon has predicted the arrival of these boys since 1989 (when he arrived), it is only recently as he channeled specific information regarding some of their attributes and how we could benefit from interacting with them.

For more sensational than it sounds, Kryon tells us that we have earned the right to begin to change our current biology. This will be necessary to take us into the new millennium with a higher vibration, heading in a certain TIMEpo in the not too distant future the time when the planet will be given permission to change in a much more even. With many humans who are in a higher vibrational state than we experience now, the planet will be given permission to slowly evolve into a new dimension, and to a new vibration by itself. Kryon is not only in this prediction, and you may find this not only by other channelers present, but also in the calenrivers of the ancients.

With new gifts and spiritual tools given by the Spirit, Kryon speaks on multiple pipelines of how we are able to start our own transformation. Through all this, however, Kryon has provided us with information about the guys who are 'getting' now. Obviously these new are being given a different kind of dual consciousness, and some even have certain physical attributes that are unique.

When Kryon began giving specific data, caregivers dealing daily with these guys nodding their heads, making sure the guys have certainly been very different over the past few years. Many of these caregivers have been caring for children for over fifteen years and are very alert to significant changes in their attitudes than five years now.

## THE NEW KIDS

**SPIRITUAL AWARENESS:** Keep in mind that these new guys have an increased of knowledge **who are**, Which lies much of what we had as children. At the cellular level, they "know" they are creatures of the universe with a purpose (no lesson) incredible on the planet. Hence the duality of consciousness is different from ours. The result is manifold: First, they are conditioned to shift into a new vibration if you choose, in a much more easily than we can do it. Yes, and when the time comes for any of them to discover themselves during their lifetime, they will have much less problems with self esteem issues, fear, or residues of past lives! Often do not carry any type lessons from their past lives! His transition into a new vibration does not involve effort, and they fully capture very complex issues about vibrational changes and how they work with dirt on the planet. Some of them come without any karma.

This not mean that all the new guys automatically become enlightened beings of the New Era - hard. They still have free will we have to discover themselves, but if the discovery is made, they are better equipped to do the job than we were. It would be like if everyone had hidden attributes of Babe Ruth. Some of us are not even going to grab a bat suit, but who do have a great ability to hit the ball. The other side of the coin is that the attributes "special" is ripe to cause problems in your personality if we do not recognize who they are.

Kryon told parents that the Indigos have to be recognized and treated differently. The worst thing parents can do is to embarrass or make little attention to these guys to get them to behave.

Now, the fact has been true even for regular guys in the last years, so what's the difference? Kryon says that in the past, a guy who said it was good for a lot could be affected in an adverse way. It would emerge later in life, and it could be that this person would have to undergo therapy as an adult for reasons of self-worth. So, what's new?

Kryon now says that because of the new consciousness, the boy instead suffer a total disruption of the truth if they say no good for nothing, as eIII absolutely know otherwise! The result is a lack of insight and confidence. The boy can not be convinced that is nothing but he deserves everything he is! He intuitively knows who is on a cellular level. This "majestic" and "dignity" are the difference in how they feel.

Many adults are looking at this attribute and the kids are calling "hard head" and "difficult." Instead, kids can have good information cell of self-worth solid and that they absolutely belong here and now. They asked, and they are here.

This can be both a blessing and a disaster, depending on what the environment in which the boy is. If, for example, indigo is the only boy among many other old boys of consciousness (as we were), he will give the image of being poorly adjusted. Inside, the child is crying, "Why did not anyone recognize me? Why not catch the other guys? Po "r which are acting this way? They are all stupid. " A boy has memories subtle indigo other hand, which slowly fade until you reach the age of ten.

At a meeting of 'Kryon at Home', I got to know someone, type a kindergarten teacher, who told us a story of a baby girl three years he was very angry and frustrated. She was not getting the attention of the other kids than she expected. They did not have any of the concepts con which she had come. They were slow, did not listen,



did not wish to participate in the things she wanted, and were obviously starting to reject it. With a lot of anger and tears fell upon the woman who was in charge and shouted: "I'm sorry to be back" (this is a true story.)

I met a family at a meeting of Kryon who brought their two boys indigo workshop! Both boys (six and eight), it was delightful to talk to them. I asked the man: "How would you have been before you arrived here?" "Obviously I wanted to see if he had memories of a past life. To my surprise, yes it was! "They called me Dad," he said, as if nothing had happened. The parents were absolutely glowing. They were a family united in spirit, with kids who respected and honored in a way which totally different to the old paradigm. In Subsequently, this has happened twice, with parents who brought their indigo at a meeting of adults, for an event that lasted seven hours! No video games or cartoons - just pipe and reading. It was amazing the attention paid by these guys.

Speaking of attention, there is an anomaly that appears to have 'emerged' in the last few years, I always had to do with the indigo. What would happen to you if you reach a world knowing who he is, with a feeling of family membership - then nobody recognizes it, and instead treat it like a useless instead of a creature belonging to royalty? Additionally, what if you were a boy experiencing this, and nothing can do about it? His intellect would not be able to figure out what was wrong. The answer, I am afraid, is "Disorder Attention Deficit" and "Attention Deficit Disorder Hyperactivity Disorder (ADD and ADHD - in English 'Attention Deficit Disorder' and 'Attention Deficit Hyperactive Disorder'). These guys are either "evade" the real deal, slipping into his own world outside the body in order to exist, or just the opposite - bouncing off the walls to divert the real issue in their lives, and hoping to get help.

Many parents have to use drugs with their indigo, they simply do not seem to be any other way to create normalcy in the home environment, or to allow the boy to develop. This will change. Already today, energy facilitators are succeeding with ADD and ADHD, but also have to work with parents. Sometimes it also works if you change the environment of the child, but there is no guarantee that the new situation better. Some have found the food to blue-green algae have produced a remarkable difference in their behavior - almost as if the boy's biological balance itself with consumption of this new material.

Incidentally, if you try to use blue-green algae, parents have reported that the best results were obtained from material that grows naturally in Klamath Lake in Oregon (I do not sell it, even if it appears to be well, but I eat it. It is food, not a supplement, and falls into the category of substance Kryon vital essence forming a "compact" to balance quickly biology and natural).

There are some things you just do not work with Indigo children. Guilt will not work as it did when we were young. *"Wait till your father LE preserve your home"* is a phrase that simply will not produce the usual results. Instead, it appears that the boy does not react at all, and longed for fear of dad when he finds out just will not work.

The boy's inner wisdom to know "who is" shorting many of the old methods of discipline.

*"What can we do?"* parents ask.

**ATTITUDE:** Kryon told us that the New Age guys would act differently, and again the professional dealing with the daily care of these kids are watching. Here's an example: The boy will not accept the New Age line up (get in line) when told. (Oh, no! What will happen at Disneyland?). Instead caregivers goals will give the kids what they get, and then provide a period of time to develop it themselves. Therefore, instead of saying: *"Okay, guys, line up to get your lunch"* They say: *"BieNo, guys, it's lunchtime, and you have three minutes to form the row"* Suddenly becomes a group effort to see who will be first in line, and where the line begins. The kids solved the problem on its own (be amazed!), And take responsibility for the action needed to achieve the result. It's a new way of thinking, both for children and adults who care. Apparently the election produces a responsible action (not my day!).

You can already see that this is a new method, as well as many others, that focus on providing more information to children at a younger age to enable them to figure it out for themselves. "Taking responsibility at the age of five years? "Establish a social issue (the commitment of who will stop first in line)? Does this sound like some New Age principles to adults or children? Is for both, and that's the whole point. These chicyou are much more conscious about the way in which things work, and you can not take them for fools!

So, what should parents do about control and discipline? The answer is that they must first explain to the kids (no matter how kids are - even to those who do not speak) the reason for which is being asked to do something, then give them a choice (if you are old enough .) I was at the house of a boy three to indigoyears old. " One could look into his eyes and see how old was his soul. His parents knew who he was and had much success in the task of getting to interact in a meaningful way with the family. At dinner, instead of saying "sit", was given the choice "where to sit (in a conscious parents had prepared a series of options). Therefore became an imperative command in order to choose love. In both cases, the end result was served dinner, and expected action was required. The boy looked at the situation, and now one could see that he was taking responsibility for the choice of what chair to sit. The idea of rejecting the "go to dinner" was never an issue.

I also saw how once or twice during the evening, the boy objected (he was tired and restless as they get all the boys), and firmly imposed the authoritarian discipline with appropriate words and a corresponding action. The difference?

He was successful, with respect, but he was still going beyond the proper rightful place (as do all the boys to test strength). Then came the expected disciplinary action, with a logical explanation calmly. The difference here

was not with the way in which discipline was imposed on the boy, but in the way he was treated up to and during the problem. Through all this the boy understood the point: "We treat you with respect, and you tYou gotta do the same with us. "

Make no mistake: This is not spoiling the boy. Instead this is a daily method of operation that is different than we are accustomed. This is not "walking on eggshells" with the boy. You honor the guy with the power of choice, instead of "does what you say and stop asking questions!" Kryon tells parents to make friends with the boys early, and put aside the old parent / child relationship, that we all coknown in the childhood.

Some parents have taken their babies indigo seminars. In Breckenridge, Colorado, recently adopted an orphan from overseas, was transported in the back of the mother. She was absolutely captivating, and one you could look in their eyes and see a lot of wisdom. (Also one could predict that this baby was going to be pretty. She was going to demand attention, but not from the ego. This attribute comes from a hidden knowledge of his lineage cells. Parents need not bow to her, but simply honor what the girl is, and expect the same of her.) When I was in the courtyard talking about indigo children, I told people there was one who was present and was in the back with his mom. "The reaction of the girl? She nodded, acknowledging that people were honoring - and waved - as if to say: "Yes, *that's me*." It was a beautiful moment, and we all laughed and laughed.

Parents soon discover that the kids will react to being honest, and certainly can have a very different relationship than we ever had with our parents. Boys will be much wiser, and we are "shocked" to develop self-discipline (self-responsibility.) They recognize social issues more quickly and be much more concerned about questions of "adult" to a much earlier age - and yes, they will soon become our friends. Farewell to the brcheck generation. It is an old energy paradigm. I have seen this!

Three times this year we have had teens indigo Kryon seminars attended. In one case, the boy's parents sued them to bring him (he had discovered the Kryon books.) In the second case, one came as an equal to their parents, absorbing all the information, meditation, pitch and drainage, as did the adults (the equivalent of seven hours). In the thirder case, the boy read the Kryon books and greatly resonated with them. He received permission from their parents to come to Alaska just a Kryon seminar.

In each case, I was for a time with these precious beings. Okay, so they were still teenagers, and spoke and acted like teenagers. (Can you remember your adolescence? I honor the growth process and I ask the Spirit that I will never forget how it was. I think it has helped me to relate to young people). The difference to these young people was the factor of wisdom. They raised questions about the extremely powerful life and her role in her teens. Frequently discussed a lot and when I watched as they left, I thought to myself, There goes a whole new human aging.

So if you really have not picked up, here are some suggestions until an enlightened teacher professional or write the next book, "best seller" on the new guys (are they listening? Here is a new book to write)!

1. From birth treat the child as a young adult, especially using your own voice, not his. Use this method to honor his life force. The child expects this and if you react negatively. does not. Always wait to be honored in return. At first the children seem not to understand his request for reciprocity, but the order begins as verbal. Your intention to honor mothers and to be honest is the key (remember the pipes on the point.) Established earlier this agreement. Nothing pcs. do you can create and PC. have to earn it by their actions. Do it verbally. Indigo cell responds to responsibility. It is often the only lesson to which he or she comes in and needs to be made aware of it.

(1) Since the birth, try the boy as if he or she were a young adult - especially using your voice. Use this method to honor his life force. Chico expected this, and react negatively if they do not. Always expect to be honored by you. At first, appear that the boy does not understand your request for reciprocity, but begin the order verbally, anyway.

Mothers, their attempt to honor and to be honest is the key (remember the pipe on the intention?) Establish the arrangement early. Nothing you can do what you can create, and you have to gain by their actions. Do it verbally. Indigo cell responds to responsibility. Often this is the only lesson that comes and needs this kind of initiation.

(2) Since the birth of the kids tell him what is happening. Explain everything. Okay, moms are squinting eyes to listen. Really - do it! Kids can receive a cellular level what you are doing. Mother, I want you to remember something that happened during the birth of the child. Do you remember the first time that they were possible to have that baby in her arms and look into those eyes for a long time wise? Does the baby look them returned? Yes, he did. What they felt during the first exchange of looks? Was there communication? YES! Every mother who I have spoken will remember that moment - because of internal communication.

INTENT is the power of communication, and operates from the day the kids leave the hospital. They will know if you want, not what you want, or even if you are a "Ma" new! Thethose are wise in many areas in which you were not, so expect a lot of things seem mature beyond their ages.

(3) As soon as possible, the boys let him absolutely everything possible! Prepare the scene for meals, sleep and play which to choose. Remember, the "royalty" of the boys should be asked which choice would prefer. They answer to the "royal family", providing a maturity that was not expected. Thiss not regard them as non-royalty. They understand the lineage, and return the gift of honor as they grow. If they are

royalty, they also believe that what you have to be! When you understand this mindset, will fare better in their daily relationships with them.

- (4) Disciplinenos in the same way that you would with any child, but do it with less emotion than they would otherwise. Strong emotions do not serve for results with these guys, as is the case with the guilt. Yelling will not produce changes in them, and make you look weak. If you "lose it", they win. While my generation was shrinking against a strong voice of an angry parent and out of control, currently the indigo could smile. Oops, you just lost!

A good disciplinary action quickly and quietly, in which what you said would happen, executed at the right time and appropriate, is for what works best - yes, even in the supermarket. Do not worry about the other buyers - they do not have to go home with the boy. Are consistent with this, I know it's hard!. The maturity of indigo, at an early age, produce a faster understanding about what happens when they test. The worst thing you can do with an indigo child is left "run over" by them. They will, if allowed. Then it is difficult to regain their respect. According to Nancy Ann Tappe, these guys actually responding to his emotional state. This is different than reacting to it. Remember that love, resolution and integrity are also emotions. These guys are very intuitive!

- (5) Be vigilant for signs of incredible frustration when they start to interact with other kids. Some of this is normal. It is the deep depression and the "cloistered" which is a signal indicative of deep frustration or depression. Later, it can exploit to an excessive activity, as I mentioned earlier. Both are defense mechanisms that occur as a result of a feeling of complete solitude, even in relation to other guys you play.

Since these children do not have a "brand" on them that says "indigo child of the new era" will be trial and error when they find children with whom they interact. From a metaphysical point of view, you are probably better able to find other children worked indigo childrenworship of light, so they do not feel alone, instead of changing schools or simply wait for a better group. If you find some indigo children between metaphysical group of friends, try to put them together often. It will be a good balance for all children and for a while will help to tolerate others who do not understand in school. Why are the children of workers of the light would be indigo? The answer is: FAMILY! Kryon often speaks of this. We incarnate in grUPOS spiritual on the planet. The "family" means less biological family and more spiritual.

Do not be afraid to ask for help! Look facilitators and those who work professionally with children as soon realize the problem they consider beyond their capabilities. Call them if you just need guidance. Many professionals who deal effectively with these guys are not New Age, but either way have a contest to give amazing insightations practices. These "helpers" have recognized the symptoms, and developed some responses, obtaining good results. Not so hard to see the "experience indigo happening in our society, and there are many good educators and psychologists who are handling the matter, without any spiritual significance assigned to the situation.

They are honored with good answers, because the Spirit is not owned by any (as I said earlier). His attempt to helping children is so powerful and valuable as provided by any employee of light. Remember, it's his passion, which has placed them in the right place at the right time to help Indigos worldwide.

Not all boys born now are Indigo, but as time passes, more and more will come. It all started around 1970 with a small percentage of Indigos who came, and now are about 80 percent or more while writing this book. At this rate I think the guys more easily find younger boys with a similar mindset. Are 3 to 6 years who are looking at the current time (as I write in the year 1998). They came from a group where only 30 percent or less were Indigos. Soon all will be. Your message to us: *"Here we come, if they are ready or not!"*

Offered in love,  
BOOO

LEE CARROLL

## **Chapter 8 - THE CO-CREATION IN THE NEW ERA**

*Canalization Live in Portland, OR*

*This live channel has been edited with additional words and thoughts to achieve greater clarity and understanding in the written word.*

### **WRITER:**

The live channel that follows is about the co-creation. It is actually a part of pipeline given in Portland, Oregon, and contains one of my favorite parables. It is also the only audio-cassette is available for sale (although the cassette is not as complete as this because, for the process and recanalization Kryon offered continuously when I fix this for publication, as he is dictating me new thoughts and updates.

Before giving this information I would like to discuss my views on one of the most powerful new gifts of the Spirit (God) in this New Era. Although great emphasis is given Kryon, I want to give more. The gift

is the power of intention and would like to expand upon it under the human standpoint.

In the seminars I speak the fact that Kryon has told us that the consciousness changes the physical. This issue, simply stated, says that we as human race are constantly changing everything from our future into our daily lives through our conscience. The tool change is intended.

Emphasized in the series of talks that is stunning to look from a totalizing view the planet from the Harmonic Convergence, and since I began to see new tools and gifts, which enable the human you have a personal power so great that never before seen. Totalizing vision of the thing shows a significantly positive change.

Since the fall of communism in the overnight, a few years ago, a number of events that go against everything we have said the last 25 years was going to happen on the planet.

None of the information that was fatal and gloomy forecast is met (and will not go into details here, if you want, make a Kryon seminar in your area), I would say that such large predictions of Nostradamus are now very accurate out of orbit and that of other forecasters and prophets of the New Age, as Sheldon and Michael Gordon Sacillion Nidle. In the case of the latter two are from 0 to 0 on all counts. Even the expert Christian Hall recently Lindsay (The Late Great Planet Earth) is finding that the arrival time of Armageddon is delayed with respect to his earlier writings (see the chapter 10 of this book as something more on this).

Kryon tells us that all these scenarios dark omens including fatal and "Revelations" are harbingers of the old energy and that we, collectively as human beings, we have changed the world. It's the same energy that is creating a situation in which all conflicts in the world, are tribal (as predicted by Kryon), is also responsible for the decision in 1997 of a 30-year civil war in Guatemala (where 90,000 citizens charter No dead). There is a growing peace wisdom of mankind, even those whose families were killed by enemies, enemies that feel and share the table with them, with a new sense of tolerance and change.

The desire for peace resolution and are slowly beginning to gain after eons of hatred and feelings of "revenge at any cost." Even the Middle East is starting to show the contradiction. The idea of peace is starting to win over the idea of victory or comeza or hatred or something that is earned by lineage or promise. Ordinary citizens of this area are tired of conflict and ready to make arrangements or compromise arguments 3000 years old, looking for ways to do it with honor but justice. Part of the conflict and bloodshed we see exemplifies this fact. There are still factions to hate but they disagree with their leaders.

Of those currently living in these areas and with whom I speak or parents of those countries have given their INTENT to raise healthy children in an atmosphere of peace and devotion according to his lineage, no matter what the old languages have said. Both sides want this! Interrogating common people to see. Among them is tolerance has not yet reached the halls of their government. The intention of the people who live there and the awareness of this new age, eventually win this battle.

In the process it into pieces disarm scenario Armageddon and many religious schools across the world try to find answers about what the cause of the "delay" that happen.

Human consciousness is changing all over the world. Los Angeles stores are springing up across our continent. Alternative healing (even astrology) has appeared on the covers of major magazines such as The Times and Life in years past. Our television programs also give us predict fatal and gloomy as we are also a special programs giving preferential slots on topics angelic and spiritual issues. (\*) Many of our projects are entering the theater of the New Age themes and becoming more metaphysical in their messages.

The richest men and women on Earth are suddenly deciding to share their wealth in humanitarian efforts of the United Nations and other global human endeavors. I want to mention that this comes flying in front of other information sensational given to us, believers in the New Age, that the super-rich were part of a conspiracy kept secret to "control the world." If so, it seems not.

(\*) The holders of the TV for Fall 1997: "Nothing is Secret (ABC), a priest struggling with his brotherhood and faith. "Good News" (UPN) a new pastor comes to preach and teach and sing the gospel. "Soul Man" (ABC) a motorcyclist who is also minister a simple father. "Teen Angel" (ABC). A nino dead returns as the guardian angel of his best buddy. "Touched by an Angel" (ABC) angels human visitors in trouble and tell them to trust God.

In the survey marzo/97 TV Guide reported a 61% of respondents calling for more references to God in prime time.

Universal Television is developing a program for religious singer Kirk Franklin, CBS will devote four hours this spring to the miniseries of "Celestine Prophecy." The Rev. James Martinista Catholic America, posits that all this activity reflects a general trend toward the spiritual.

What is important is the overall vision, rather than just what you are seeing in their local news programs. In an opening where sensationalism and handle the bad news media subjective issue, it is

sometimes difficult to extract a slice of the total changes that are occurring. Since lower rates of crime in the history of New York at a constant flow of stories sober alternative medicines that are being included in the construction of hospital programs, there is a definite change in consciousness that is taking place in our continent and the planet and this is due to the intention of human beings and a critical mass that is slowly achieved.

I ask you to read chapter 10 ° on science in this book. Discover that scientists are reporting on the power of the human mind. Do not attempt to reveal what my argument regarding "Missing link" in the physical. This is human consciousness and believe that love has the power to change the subject and I'm not alone in this. More and more schools in the New Era, progressive thinkers, and yes, even quantum physics researchers are agreeing that, "there's something there" about the power of consciousness on physical matter. Deepak Chopra A talk given by C-Span was basically echo the same theme!.

The scenarios are based on fear and sensational false. The good news does not sell like bad news. Even today, newspapers are metaphysical (I call metatabs - metaphysical tabloids) are feeding us with the most negative about our future imaginable. From the enslaving government programs with cooperation of "aliens" (dark aliens) to the talk of the tilt of Earth's axis, all spew their messages based on terror in the name of the New Era. Monthly topics are shown that we spends, as humanity, are heading to the landfill. And monthly pass "tests" that have emerged from apparent essays and reviews by "experts" and "eyewitnesses." These are the same kind of experts and eyewitnesses who gave us incredibly spectacular images on the comet Hale-Bopp in 1997, remember? These "metatabs" told us something about four times the size of the land was accompanied by the comet and a global conspiracy of all owners telescopes (all observatories and all the fans) prevented us from seeing it.

Clearly, as the story we knew we had too terrified to know this "truth." The aliens were to be spewed from this massive object and invade or at least, would penetrate and give us messages and do a lot of waves. Thirty-nine people in my city believed all this and say the way they are now dead and his own hand! During all this tolboroto, the discoverer of Comet Hale-Bopp, Alan Hale, was contacted regarding this amazing information. Photographed using documentation, Mr. Hale proved that it could not be the case. Instead of people around the planet breathe relieved by this information, Mr. Hale received correspondence full of hate! It seems that the truth was not spectacular enough. There was not enough drama, not enough plot, not enough fear.

The intent is extremely powerful these days and maybe we ought to stop for a moment and look carefully at how we are using in our daily life .. Those who understand this new concept of "forming a partnership with God" include the intent, associating with their own Higher Self, can "co-create" personal miracles, mainly by creating our own reality in the field in moving our life. Furthermore, it appears that the intention to help those around us alsowell (back to "Parable of the Tar Pit" given in the transcription of the United Nations visit to channeled, contained in Chapter 6th). The intention may also give us a full insight into what is true and what is not-is-truth, creating peace over fear, based on spurious information dispelling fear. Accept and believe all this, which is being transmitted to you by the messengers who are based in fear, is to reject your new power. Is that what USTEWant to give your lives?

Kryon channeling the following information will give the gift of co-creation and some of its attributes, but I want to try the truth of it. Humans are powerful. As mentioned in previous articles and books, the 11:11 gateway few years ago our human DNA gave permission to accept new powers and changes. This was the beginning of the power that now we're getting with respect to our intention. Our intention is something absOLuta appalling in its effects on our lives and we should be aware of what this means, not only when used in partnership with our higher self, but for those who use it without the company inadvertently.

Here is an example of what I mean: Say you are confronted with a challenge that is upon them. The same could not destroy their home, work, business or anything else more important, all of which would seemingly out of your control. These situations are exactly those in which the Spirit calls us to change, through "partnership and intend to co-creation." What is critical is the "co" However, instead of turning to our new gifts of the Spirit, some enter directly into the typical reactions of fear to confront these challenges. They vocalized loudly: *"I'm so scared! Nothing succeeds me! This is something terrible in my life!"* Bingo! Their biology, the planet and all the elements around your order heard expressed by his mighty powerful human INTENTION spoken. Let's see now, the intention, said that was not going to be okay and that something terrible would happen. To be verbalized that intention, the physical universe (not the spiritual Higher Self) will do anything to ensure compliance according to the statement made by the powerful man. Tell me *"Lee, you're saying that we can verbalize our own misfortune?"* Yes, absolutely YES! Youror power is great. Be careful what you say! Be careful because your intention is for you! Want to know what Kryon says about this exactly? Go to Chapter 9 th, the questions and answers on Workers and Warriors of Light.

The next time you have a great challenge, one of those that makes your palms sweat with fear, try this:

- 1) immediately seek the reason may be occurring at this from a metaphysical point of view. What is the lesson? Why now? What does it mean metaphorically? (There is almost always an obvious answer.)
- 2) Ponder and co-create Peace on fear. Do this first. Do not start work even with the problem, or even seek a solution. First Rest assured, pacifiquense! This gift of peace is yours if requested and can be created!
- 3) Wait at least three days before doing anything about the current problem.
- 4) Become responsible for it. Understand that when you had "the mind of God" you helped plan this test. Your Higher Self wanted this experience and now here it is in action. In planning this test you too (from the bottom of your interdimensional Wisdom) created the solution.
- 5) Finally, tackle the problem with your "partner divine" and begin to co-create the solution you designed. When they do, do not tell your "partner" Higher "how to fix it. Instead, visualize it fixed and finished, with a solution of "total-win-win" for everyoneas the parties.

When 1997 was drawing to a close and just before they hand over the book to the publisher, Kryon began channeling with respect to "golden disc." He has given us yet another view regarding the problems on Earth. Go back and read the "Parable of the Bridge Away" in the book 4th. of the "Parables of Kryon." This parable is the story of Henry going to rush towards a precipice on whose completion the bridge that could have been saved, had been removed completely. Le say "still moving forward," but I'm really scared, knowing that it was not the bridge. Just at the moment he is about to reach the vacuum, where the old bridge used to be, he in return, leads to a new route which has been built a brand new bridge that was not visible from the old route that Henry had used over and over again. Henry had never realized that they were building this new bridge and was struck by its beauty and size as they entered él rapidly. His problem was instantly solved! He also understood something else: the construction of the new bridge had begun long before the old one was destroyed and long before he co-created a solution to your problem. Think about it.

Kryon tells us that there is a "golden record" held by "golden angel" (see Chapter 1st.) That has all the solutions to every problem and proves that you can find on the planet. Well as in school, the answersTAS for each test that you were already in the hands of teachers who had prepared. So it is that the answers and solutions to your challenges in life, and are known for your Higher long before you ask him!

How did it feel to know that do not have to force the solutions to any problems they have in front of you? How do you feel knowing that the perfect divine solutions are now available to you and that are designed for you, as well as the challenges they face now?

Is it astonishing? You can bet it is! Too fantastic to be true? Too many New Age people are discovering these divine solutions to their wealth. Is real and is all part of God's love. INTENT is the key and the intention while in "partnership with God" will open the "golden disk" and present surprising solutions to everyday problems.

Maybe this should be the subject of upcoming bookor Kryon. That's how important.

LEE CARROLL

Kryon Channelling

Greetings dear, we wish to say something that is on many minds on the co-creation. We would like some information on how and why of this powerful new gift.

What is it? First we say that the co-creation is the process where you as a human can interact with your Higher Self, that part of God that resides in every one of you, to change the reality of their lives. Big words - Big concePTOS. But the biggest obstacle is the current belief that this process can exist. Some have told me *"Oh, what a wonderful gift! How long have you been here?"* We answered: "For two thousand years!" It is the Grand Master of Love was the first to be the reported. He said "All of you can be like me: a creature of God!" It was he who invited Peter to walk on water, and Peter did. That is the co-creation. But this New Age, as you approachhe new millennium and the end of the Mayan calendar, these gifts you have been intensified beyond those you had in the days when love this master walked on the planet.

So now the information moves into how to make gifts to work, as well as some qualities about him. This will be explained so that there are few human assumptions in your thinking.

Rules. "What are the rules of the co-creation?" I may ask. Not much but major is generally misunderstood, so now is the clarification.

You can only co-create realities for yourself. Some have asked me "Kryon does this mean we can not pray for others? What about the energy of a group that prays together for the healing of those who need it most? ". We will give an example and will use again the example of the train.

Thus, there are two trains on a track. One is yours and the other is of another human being. Each one of you do whatever you want with the other train to do it whenever I walk better and better. The machine sits there panting and ready to move forward. You are allowed to go to another machine, give oil, scrub to clean, paint and make more beautiful, make her feel more at peace, quiet your nose if you so wish. Allowed anything except one: you can not feed the fire of the other machine. They can do nothing to advance it.

With respect to its propio train allowed anything including fuel the fire and put coal on the fire to advance further. So the speed and direction of your machine is up to yours and only yours. Only you can move your own machine.

Are we saying anything that you can not pray for others? No. What you can do is give you great energy for peace, for preparation and healing. But, oh dear, only they can make their lives forward and balance themselves and their own intentions. Healers hear this as we have said before and has to do with the co-creation (and many of you have already clearly understood). Some facilitators like you have slept in their beds to people who return again and again and again asking the same healing for them. You prepare, balance your energy around and make healing available to them (get things ready for them to stoke the fire of your machine). You remove the stones from his path and when they rise from the table, are again ready to develop their divine potential and are in peace.

Is a comprehensive, dear, if they choose so, the machine stoke your path with the intention or not. They may even choose to simply turn back and return you prepare them again and again. There is nothing you can do to move them forward as healers, apart from what you are doing. Yet understand That the facilitators are greatly times listed because there are many humans who need this balance until they can stoke their machines and move forward with their intent. Therefore, the facilitator of healing is often the catalyst for the human is connected with power, and balance your energy and prepare humans to advance themselves. WHEN THE TIME COMES TO ADVANCE YOUR MACHINE FOR YOUR PERSONAL WAY, THIS IS DONE FOR ITSELF AND DO NOT TAKE YOURSELF TO ANYONE. Waitings this clears it how it is that YOU CAN ONLY PRAY FOR OTHERS BUT CAN CO-CREATE FOR YOURSELF WITH YOUR OWN INTENT. Only you can move them within their own contracts.

Let's talk more than intended. We have said that the intention is extremely powerful because it contains the wisdom of the Spirit. Think for a moment what the co-creation. This is the mechanics of the new tool and new gift of the Spirit, because "co" means "you and the Spirit. " In this case the "Spirit" is your Higher Self, the part of God, and the piece of love that you carry in from the Great Central Source.

Is creates negativity to others? Some have told me, "This co-creation is a dangerous thing. Humans could make things bad for others. If we are not careful I could create bad things to myself, "and we say:" Oh dear, get rid of your fears! "

Remember the axioms: 1) you can only create para yourself (not others) and 2) the word co-creation refers to the society with God! You do not understand the sacred spot that creates the spiritual intent! You do not yet understand this "co." When you express your intention to make any occasion a "shaking hands" with the Spirit of God, there is nothing evil or dark thing that may come into their lives. The evil is defined as a substance that is totally the love of God. While you stay with your hand start co-creating the spiritual, you are co-creating with God. You can not create anything bad to anyone because that is simply impossible within the framework of a pure heart, or within the scope of the gift. That does not fit the agenda. Does not enter the consciousness of love, so stop worrying. Let your intention pure and you will move out in co-creation.

It is impossible to express a pure intention holding hands of your Higher Self and at the same time cause some negative for their lives. Listen when I say this because it is the truth. The co-creative process is a miracle of human society / God and contains the seeds to benefit all around you. It is the awareness of your duality based on fear which says otherwise. And as you harm yourself, the only thing you can do that is the intended use without the society, making a negative verbalization rather than a co-creation. Although the "co" is missing, the human power of your intention is still very active and powerful. When you fully understand this concept, they will understand how to educate their bodies and minds from fear, anxiety, sense of victimization and lack of self-worth. They "hear" everything you say.

To illustrate the process of co-creation, we will tell you a story. There are a lot of talk among the nooks and crannies of this story about co-creation. We ask you to listen carefully and put in place to Timothy when we tell this story. We learned long ago that humans respond to parables and remember them much longer than facts. And so with great joy we bring this story of Timothy and Power Co-Creation.

#### TIMOTHY AND HIS POWER OF CO-CREATION

Timothy was an enlightened human being. He lived in a big city, a city with a beautiful river that

crossed and he loved that place. Timothy had a passion now. See, all his life he had wanted to be a researcher - a doctor to do scientific research - to study humanity and make big changes to help doctors cure all. So much of his life was devoted to achieve mastery in it. I was happy because he was doing well, he had graduated with honors and was a man of great intellect. Balanced intellect with spirituality as it was also a meditator.

Now, Timothy had learned of the co-creation. He also knew the regale of the Spirit that allowed cancellation of your karma, and he expressed his intent for his karma was cleared and to move forward on that path. While Timothy decided to co-create what she loved most in his life. He came to earth with a passion. From the first time he saw an autistic child, he had wanted to know what was the miracle on the subject. So when I saw an autistic Timothy feeling up and down your spine. He thought: "While some find it tragic, I feel that here is a miracle. I know there is! In the research done is missing something, something important. " Now in the confines of the story of Timothy and co-creation, dear, there is a scientific truth. Yes there is a miracle in the autistic child who is waiting to be discovered - something that not only help them but also to humanity. And we invite you to discover!

So Timothy decided to sit down and co-create your reality because he understood the issue and knew the New Era the process should be done. He decided to co-create a situation where he would work with autistic children, along with other colleagues who had the same idea and would found a program in the city he loved. May seem a big order, but that was his passion. So Timothy was the ceremony to co-create it and kneeling he said, "Oh, Spirit, in the name of love and all that is in the New Age to me as a gift, I claim my power to co-creation . I co-I'll have this vision, my passion, working with autistic children in this beautiful city of mine, with others like me. "

Now Timothy was also a wise, enlightened, and adding: "But there are things I know but I'm not aware of, so my prayer is that I be permitted to be in my contract, whatever." But there was still a part of Timothy always smoothly and quickly added after each meditation: "Oh, but it is here, with the investigation of autistic children" (laughter from the audience).

Three months passed and nothing happened with regard to this request but Timothy continued his speaking of co-creation. It was an honor to the Spirit every time he spoke and read as often as he could: "I co-created in the name of the Spirit be in my contract - right where I belong!"

Two months passed and nothing happened. Now Timothy was disheartening but not impatient. "Why does not anything happen? Ah, I know! Probably I have to do something that is done! "And so Timothy took their credentials and distributed by all the adjacent towns, saying to himself "Maybe this will encourage the process. This walk will start making this foundation and create interest. "Timothy was right for the Spirit was waiting for Timothy to take the first step, and realized he had forgotten to physically participate in the work of co-creation of the miracle .

Almost immediately Timothy received a letter referring doctor. When she opened it felt concretingueo up and down your spine as you stated that something special was happening. Timothy said aloud: "Oh, this is a window of opportunity. Thanks Guides, I recognize the signs. Whatever comes out of this letter is part of what I do. " Timothy again was right because after carefully opening the envelope, read the offer gladly made him join up with other like-minded colleagues that he - other researchers who were studyings qualities of humanism. But his heart clenched when he saw where he came from the offer it was 300 miles north, in a place that it never occurred to him to live. Worse, the study was not about children. Appropriately, albeit disheartening to Timothy, was a study on elderly and the diseases that afflicted in such a society.

Now Timothy knew that this was not exactly what he wanted but it was so close! He longed to be in the presence of those who felt like doing the same research and human studies. Think about it, a small group of researchers with whom he could study and do something to change the planet! I had chills and knew that this was the window of opportunity he had created and accepted.

Population reached 300 miles north and began his life there and something strange happened almost immediately. As if a small miracle took place, he received a house to live because he had no money para buy it. Aided by abnormalities of the financial system and through Timothy hearted person could own your home after three weeks of arriving. This is something he never thought possible so quickly in his life and was very important to him. Although the house was bigger than I needed, it represented something important in their culture and also set up something which will then be revealed. Timothy thanked the Spirit this miracle and knew that this was a great confirmation that he was on the right path in the right place and time.

Timothy began working with his colleagues, were seven and Timothy totaled eight. The more he worked with them, the more I enjoyed. Began to know each and spend time with them in their homes and their families. Not everyone had the New Age belief that Timothy had. In fact, some still had the old beliefs and religious power were of the tribes of David. But in the minds of Timothy were all princesses and princes, as he shared his love for humanity and love for work, and compassion to investigate them, and never tried for his beliefs or his heritage.



Always aware of his real passion Timothy returned to his home and wrote letters to everyone I knew who were working in autistic children and asked them: "This is my opinion, what do you think?"

So he kept alive his hopes of working with autistic children. Timothy always be kept abreast of the information that came on the subject even though he was not working directly in the field. It felt good about the way things were working but then there was a change.

Oh, dear something happened to Timothy! Sometimes he began to sigh a lot. Often stuttered. Timothy found himself staring at his shoes and finally found staring at the wall for hours. I was not sleeping very well either. Their chemistry was changing and he knew it. Timothy was experiencing what humans call a temporary insanity. Look, Timothy was in love (audience laughs).

Oh, she was beautiful! That doctor's white coat with which he was working on that to whom he could not run the floor without going to wonder - what would think of him? Timothy had never been interested in a relationship. All he had was his passion for working with autistic children. Was not out a lot with women and did not know about starting ament. Timothy felt he was not worth much and then a miracle occurred in his life, as the beautiful woman in the white apron looked at him one day and said "I love you Timothy!" Oh! Then he got really insane. (More laughter from audience)

And so Timothy met the woman who was supposed to know, at the right time and place and that he had no idea when I lived in that beautiful city 300 miles south, and was something who was not even aware of if you neNeed some or wanted. If you had told Timothy: "A woman will come your way and your career would never have believed. And fewer would have thought it was this beautiful woman and loved over the same thing he loved! She meditated with him, understood the New Age and as they left knowing he realized that she had also expressed its intention to use its power of co-creation to be also in place at the right time. Does this surprise you?

And so the love of God had given his goal Timothy guiding eg 300 miles, to a place he did not want to go and involved in an investigation that he wanted to do, to achieve combined with your partner and life partner. Timothy held and married in that city and when that miracle occurred and the house was not large: it was just what they needed!

Timothy advanced in their work and many goals were met. With the help of Sarah and those colleagues discovered many things about diseases of aging. In fact the project was completed htil the end. They had done everything they could. Three years passed and ended the investigation. Timothy had no idea what would happen. For some time he had ceased to co-create in your mind. He had mistakenly thought that God was done, maybe not supposed to have a passion, and had already had all the good and sufficient form. After all look what they had done it! Look at their happiness, the joy that was every day, what could be better than that?

It was then that came otra letter at the end of your project and when their hands had recognized the name of the sender and felt chills again. It came from someone he had been writing about children with autism. Timothy put the letter on the table and looked at her. He said "oh, I do not even open! This is amazing! While looking at the menu every past utterances of his meditations came back to the present. He used to say: "Oh, Spirit, co-I think I'll be in my place sweet, at the time and proper time "Timothy could not handle the suspense and opened the letter, which read:" Dear Timothy, has emerged an opportunity to come to work in the city where you were born and have the funds to investigate the autistic children. Would you be possible to meet with a team of colleagues and go home? ". Timothy threw the letter in disbelief. Understood the overall view of what had happened and what is appropriate and timely all. His wife celebrated the fact que the Spirit had never forgotten the information he had passed and the original order: "I want to be in place and right time, I would be all I need to be."

And so it was that Timothy took the colleagues with whom he had worked successfully, in his hometown, 300 miles north, and began working with them, who knew so well and did great things and got involved in the sweet spot Timothy!

Now there is a great love story connected with this and we should analyze Timothythe us in order that you can apply to their lives. But see, this story is not finished. No. There is one more thing, is glorious, beautiful, full of love, ceremony and honor. For Timothy's wife, Sarah, gave birth to a son named John. And my dears, as soon as may be determined, was found to be autistic. Sarah and Timothy went to the altar, as had the totalizing vision of life and they were bright and had the wisdom of the Spirit, they concludeon the spot! They brought her son and sat him on the floor in front of them. He watched with wide eyes, the eyes of a person who had received a gift of spirit. And they said: "John, we know that we do not understand but you're in the right place and at the right time! (Audience applauds)

See, how effective was this the Spirit and see God's love, how it was giving back and how this, that seemed a tragedy, he was honored and it was a blessing for this couple porque these parents lit knew everything that happened. Moreover, it could not have been better parents than those for John.

When analyzing this story, dear, we ask you to look back and see what happened. Timothy gave his intention to make happen what he wanted and needed. The first thing that happened was: nothing!. Timothy knew that he was part of "co" (Spirit-Human) and that's when he began to send letters. Timothy

was impatient but the Spirit was not. By the time he partially achieved what he asked, had spent three years and was already in another city doing things I never even knew they had to be made but were not why he had asked and Timothy was blessed in all subjects. He received validation when needed. Your guides gave him chills to know when your windows of opportunity arose even when Timothy was no longer co-create. He knew when things were good enough and the Spirit as fulfilled his part of the contract when it was the right time to do so. Timothy and Sarah then received the ultimate gift - a gift that Timothy would never have thought that was appropriate, but that did was according to your order.

You see now how the times the Spirit from the overall vision? Do you understand that not everything is as it seems? Do you understand that a large part of the co-creation with the Spirit is patience and faith? Timothy got it and was honored in his contract. "NotaroNo you also to those around Timothy also were helped by their faith and patience? Again we take you to see that when they are in your contracts, those earning around with you! Often, if you co-created only for you who are around you also change your process.

We gave you this story so they can see that all things are possible in their lives! We know some of you are in the process of the co-creation. The first thing we want to say is this. **YOU DESERVE TO RECEIVE THESE GIFTS!** If you do not think so can not bring your awareness that you really are and therefore first need someone to make them available, that helps to polarize, to balance, so they can move forward and turn the machinery of self-worth because you really are deserving of good.

Do not be afraid to create abundance in your life, dear. Think you do not deserve it? In the sociAge more full of wealth of the planet, do you think do not deserve it? We are talking about the abundance of the essence of the Spirit Himself and abundance of peace in their lives.

And so we leave tonight. Leave them in a state of love and while leaving this place to return home before they do, know this: those entities that are around, they are assigned to be with you and are part of their auras, celebrate their lives regularly. They are hoping to jump to Ito action as soon as you express your intentions. They are part of the bridge between you and your higher self. You are never alone! That piece of your Higher God is waiting to take them to the place from which you came, the passion that is part of your standard contracts, the home that you always carry within you-the remembrance of who you are and the for you are here.

And so,

**KRYON**

## **Chapter 9 - ANSWERS TO FREQUENTLY ASKED QUESTIONS**

### **PWRITER WORDS:**

In the past several years we have received regular letters from readers all over the country. Many of these were published in newspapers and weekly Kryon Quarterly (now will not you subscribe?) I tried to include in the following pages some of the most frequently received questions on metaphysics and life in general. Some answers may surprise you and others will be just as you assumed or expected. Also included are some questions hard on controversial issues. Then they set the categories in which they were grouped:

- Animals - mammals
- Ascension
- Contracts / sweet places
- Death
- Devas and small people
- Guides
- Homosexuality
- Human Soul
- Changing human vibrational
- Implant / release
- Lightworkers / Warriors
- Drug living essence
- Magnetic Mattress
- Meditation
- Music
- Negativity and fear
- Huija box (to ask questions to the spirits)
- Relations
- Soul mates / twin flames
- Adentrándose
- Global financial meltdown

### **ANIMALS AND MAMMALS**

**QUESTION:** Do animals on the planet are as loved as we? What is your role? Do they have souls? What about marine mammals? I can not understand why so many innocent children suffer so much at the hands of man.

**ANSWER:** When we say they are "dearly loved" we are talking about the fact that I know everyone, and your human soul is a cosmic energy level is the same as ours, with a qu Merkabahe is like ours. Is what you call a soul, a real piece of God. That soul is here a lesson on this planet for a great purpose.

Animals are not here to experience lessons as are you but are to serve you achieve your goals if possible. There are entities that do not carry the same lesson or part of God that you have but are dearly loved, and play an important role in the plan of the Earth.

The animals are here for muchas reasons and some of them will make sense to many of you and will impact others. Many animals on the planet are here to balance the energy. There's plenty to talk about it, but for now let's say the energy that you all feel about marine mammals is real, as they are here for a purpose inspired and sacred to display himself in the future. For now, they also specifically spiritual balance to the planet. Many large animals in the forest are also here to balance the planet. Other animals are just here for your comfort and companionship. Many of you have felt the love they have for humans and know what I mean. They also provide energy and respond to your thoughts. They intuitively know things that you can not and never will "see." They are here to help balance the humans while they live on this planet.

Finally, there are many who are here to be eaten by you (no throat clearing). Come to serve humanity to enable your livelihood and health. Its purpose is to feed the world for certain parts of the world. Without them, it would be impossible to support some five billion human souls. For those who doubt that this is so, we invite you to study the ancients, and how they "called" an animal regularly to feed their community. The ceremony ended with a typically ferocious animal remembered entering the community there was a gentle and honest and eaten. This was an agreement between animal and human, and it was well understood. This does not mean that all humans must eat meat. Many of you do not eat meat regularly and balance their bodies without it. This is an honest process and results in good health, but should not be regarded as something you are doing for animals. Do it for yourself.

You also asked about the suffering of animals in human hands. Is your eLesson honor these creatures or not. No matter what your specific purpose. Those who are to be eaten should be honored as much as those who give them company and maybe even more! What you do with them is your karma and your enlightenment shows. Animals know why they are here and humans should be respectful of all entities that are on the planet (and there are many) that have agreed to come to serve this great planet of free choice. Those who woajan animal and try to make your life better, they are really doing something important. Yes, they are dearly loved.

## ASCENSION

**QUESTION:** I've heard a lot lately about the "rise" and everyone seems to have a different idea of what it is. Some think it means to be driven by ETs. Others say that our physical bodies become invisible, and others say that nothing physical but we will pass on to our next stage of life in this body. Can you help us entender the ascension process?

**ANSWER:** The ascension is the call made every human being to enter into the next dimensions, slowly, through lighting techniques and learning processes while remaining on the planet. Vibration is a big change but not for everyone. Allowed to stay in their biology and into the next incarnation without passing through death (hence the meaning of the word ascension).

It is imperative that you stay here if you wantn change the world. But there are no penalties or judges from those who wish once they have achieved a high vibration. Each individual will discern what is best and there are reasons of which you have no notion, for this type of individual choice. Some have to do with the balance of power on the planet, galaxy or unfinished plans regarding a specific entity. When you begin to take this step, start to move within the energy of God that is part dand you, and can be intense. They are not asking everyone to do this, however, there is a "good" or "bad" in the decisions you make about waiting or decidedly not. Many remain in the lower vibration, which must have certain qualities in connection with the earth to the planet itself (is less vibration when compared with the ascension status, but high when compared with the actual vibration). This will become clearer over time as you create the "Bed" for the existence of the new Earth graduate.

As noted above, in the 12:12 was necessary that at least 144,000 trying to reach this state and we told you before that this was so. Probably would not be surprised to learn that most humans who took the vibrational increase were ready and were not on the continent that you call America. All this is for and not diverted from their cultural goals. Those who took this state are well aware that la vibrational change target has no political boundaries or continental and they are counting on you to continue helping the planet.

Will be necessary for many in the continent also take this step to the vibration of the planet respond accordingly and to bring us into the next millennium to the "time zero" of 2012. Since being given this training.

Approximately in 2012 worldwide (the "dirt" itself from him) shall have the potential to shift to another dimensionng and slowly move toward that goal, not an abrupt change, but a permit for a slow change. Along the way you will also have help, because your vibrational dimensional change and will indeed be a beacon for those

who are unemployed, and show you more about the cosmos (which you've called Ets). The new science will be required to make spiritual changes (surprise!), And you will benefit greatly from this assistance.

Up to you however, do preparations. This is what is happening around the globe by expressing the intention of the real workers in the Light. Your work this year will be much greater than it was before, but the speed at which you change your overall vibration and consciousness will also affect both the time for change of the Earth as the time for you to find those with those found previously programmed.

## **CONTRACT - LOCATIONS SWEET (SEE CHAPTERCHAPTER 8 ° IN THIS BOOK)**

**QUESTION:** How do I know if I am fulfilling my contract? What exactly is a "contract"?

**ANSWER:** Have you been responsible for the conditions under which you find yourself? How is your life? Well? Are they victims? Is there tolerance for other humans and situations around them? What spiritual measure taken to improve their lives and raise their frequency? All these things are related to the question of finding the "sweet spot" qhat we call your "contract."

We have channeled on the subject rather than on others, it is related to your ability to realize peace and self-healing. It is also the first step in what we would call the "state of ascension" on this planet (see last question).

The mind of the Spirit sometimes confusing and as for those who are hidden here. This, of course, is the duality of your entity. Many have tried to analyze it, but the intellect fails completelyte when trying to understand or explain the incredible purity of the energy of love that emanates from the plan you created for yourself.

There is no element that results in more reverence from us to you than the fact that they were lining up to be here at this time! Figuratively, you sat in a great place to "hired" their window of opportunity to others around them to live some of the next life. Without any kind of predestination, you have made againstto play with others to work events in which you are now.

Are you male or female? Have you abused you? Is there anger and hatred in their lives? Abundance "seems totally out of reach while watching the full to others? And all those who regularly irritate and upset you? Are all things that are planned and they and those around him represent: THE MIND OF GOD YOU when they were not here yet!.

The task is to recognize the contract; accept new gifts of the Spirit, take responsibility for what is happening, as you programmed it, and then put the mantle of the Spirit and act to realize their passion ... and their sweet spot in life. No problem that you can not solve! Peace and Healing can be yours if you have these principles. Then they can continue what I planned for yourself for this and the next incarnation (where you remain in this biology), which podemos get his contract and his passion.

When you finally realize that putting aside his karma and increase your vibration, you can ask for this contract and the next incarnation, a total new perspective will be opened to what can be done.

We applaud them for their efforts and we love them unconditionally for your order to raise your frequency and vibration of the Earth as well.

**QUESTION:** In the second book you emphasize that each of us is fully responsible for everything that happens in our lives and that by knowing this we can gain more control over things. It would seem that there is a new "Golden Rule" for the new era, according to Kryon and his friends, he says, "whatever they do to you, you are entirely responsible for the planned you to learn from it" and conversely "anything that I do is only fulfilling a role that was previously set to can learn. " What about the responsibility of doing things, who abducted, assaulted or killed?

**ANSWER:** the real question and the tone of it shows the duality in which you live and that hides the way things work. You certainly have a lot of what the Spirit wants you to know about how things work, then your misinterpretation of them, you get angry.

Is a complex issue and it would be difficult if you had God-consciousness, which is not possible while you are here. Divine is the understanding that proved the man named Job, with his permission yet humans shrink with horror when they read what happened to his family. "Made in Love? Yes, this is what we can not explain to you. The overall vision of the lesson goes far beyond what human minds can understand because it must be disguised, if not, there would be no lesson to learn.

What we have to remember son this theme is that nothing is preordained. You live on a planet of free choice and therefore can change any attribute that you want when you understand that already have the power (an enlightened conscience.)

Remember that when you come here there are many impressions and gifts to you:

- 1) have a karmic layer that helps to establish agreements with others around them. This is the area that you addressed in your question, "where only negative things seem to happen to usOthers ask you to recognize as part of its plan.
- 2) have the ability to change this plan at any time and cancel your karma.
- 3) Plans are only prospects and lessons created agreements. They are not predestined and not necessarily occur. When they occur, however, we ask them to see how the "potential" played with their permission and invite them to recognize why this happened. Without any self-discovery, or illumination, the potential most likely will occurn as you planned. Remember my comment on the last channel? "Do not be surprised

if the one who was sent to Earth with a hammer ... appears later surrounded by nails." Karmic predisposition naturally attracts to its counterpart and plays the potential lesson - if allowed to do so.

Many of you will recognize this whole scenario and change to a higher vibration occurs even before a karmic matter. This is where your victory really shines in the New Era. This is the best example of responsibility and removal of Karma. Others find themselves at the end of karmic done and now have the chance, then the act of taking responsibility both as victims and as perpetrators. This responsibility after the fact is, therefore, a victory. The intention was never part of any human spirit that somehow recognize the spiritual aspects of a plan difficult and the need to carry out anyway. This would be a tergiversating treacherous of what happens to people when they discover the light, but it is understood that humans delve on this. This shows that many still do not really understand the inner light, what they represent and how it works.

When you recognize the light either want to stay in the dark. If you think this happens is that the light was never seen. The God in or your "Higher Self" always lead to truth. Your only reason for being here is to discover this and a vez this is before you, none will take the step forward into the firelight. Exposure to a higher vibration means to suppress the desire for lower vibration. Is the physics of love.

**QUESTION:** Dear Kryon, yet I have trouble understanding what my contract. It is difficult to ask to be in it when I do not know yet if I can change my contract if I do not like (for example if a disease is fatal.) Even without knowing what it is, how I can change it before it happens?

**QUESTION:** Dear Kryon, in the magazine "The Weekly Kryon" n ° 3 you say, "will begin to walk in their fears to pass quickly and fulfill your contract (the reason you are here)" Does this mean that we go through all the fear for into our contracts? Is there no fear or anxiety when we are in our contracts? Is this what we should know?

**QUESTION:** Dear Kryon, I chose the "liberation" and as you say, that was wonderful. When you choose the "liberation" vanish previous contracts?

**ANSWER:** The man presumed to have only one contract. It is true that the Spirit uses the word in singular form contract because we are in the time of the eternal "Now", while you are only aware of the current contract and that causes problems. This anomalous communication is common with everything we do when we channel. There is simply no past and no future for us and often "time" language is strange and now see where the explanations singular and plural are also unusual. The closer you get to the concept of time "Now, most will understand. This is also the reason why some blind humans have a very clear vision of the changes in the Earth and turn from their clairvoyance to report on something they think is an event that is coming and then they land geologists say that they saw clearly occurred in an ancient time of the planet. It is therefore difficult for any of USTEdes find out what is current, or past or future while sitting on the energy that we are (and takes a lot of practice "does not think like humans").

You yourself write contracts for a long time before coming here. The basic contracts are printed first in your DNA and it has to do with your karmic layers. They are designed to complement and fulfill your karma and you all have a potential that enables them to follow. We told you before but there is no predestination, as stated in the second response in this series, these layers are like karmic magnets for your soul, and many of you go straight down through your path as if they had no choice (which does not).

When the human karma is annulled either through it (as was the old method) or by using the new gift that now is your (new shape), begins to be activated on the next layer contracts. These are much more sacred and direct workAmente with you helping the planetary vibration (light work) instead of doing indirectly (personal karma work and drama). Even those lightworkers have multiple contract opportunities but I'm not necessarily talking about what you choose to contract. The contracts are completed in a linear fashion because you are in a linear timeframe. Not long ago, we gave them a parable of a man who lived his life doing a lot cosas well but I felt that I had never met her contract. When he reached the other side of the veil, to her surprise discovered that he had gone through multiple contracts in a linear fashion, one at a time, helping many who had gone everywhere and in anything he had done. She had met all its contracts but did not realize that was serving while still worried look.

The fear is common in all contracts, yes, even if you vibrate at a levelto. This is because he is the great test of soul and spirit of this great lesson. No time, even in the vibration of the Ascension (graduation) in that fear does not come to you and try. In the old energy he could create illness and death, that is its strength. In a light worker, he may simply be somewhat irritating, but anyway, is there. We have asked to get into the main human fear in the old energy (that cancel their karma and vibrate at a higher level high) so they can move towards more sophisticated contracts. The fear is real. It is the fear of ridicule and even death. Often it is the "seed of fear" to the illumination of which we spoke earlier. Once the initial fear is disarmed, but remain other fears that are more current and rising only circumstantially rather than those who are with you always.

Ask my partner what he felt in April this year when the mainstream media and news called him to ask him to report before thousands of people on the New Era. Ask him if he was not afraid. Yes it was!

That fear was real but was disarmed at a time going to the source of love, but the fear was there. Ask how he disarmed him and feel later. Is an example of what is possible and leave it to Lee to experience it and give their solutions-from human to human. Even the conveyor, therefore, is goaded and prodded by the same things that the rest of you.

Do not expect your problems will disappear because you remain within their contracts. The proof of the planet is for you to understand who they are and interact with the circumstances around them. Doing this is that others in your environment you will see how they cope with life. Is your peace and understanding to the human drama

that will cause the biggest impression on others. You come to "feel" the fear as he arrives, but also come to recognize and experience that he is a ghost. The others will observe and learn of your peace.

If you seek the pipes last year, discover something hidden - information that tells the way the Higher Self of each one remains in the mind of God on the other side of the veil. Is in a place with others and continue planning your potentials to enable them to change as you engage in a powerful spiritual intent. So your contract is always "updated". The cosmic joke is more than you could imagine.

Finally remember this: what have you moving from illness to death, tribulation problem is the contract of the old karmic energy. These guidelines have always been your facilitators on the planet. The new contracts as light workers have to do with the vibrational shift, to help the earth through meditation and healing and STAY ON THE PLANET FOR MUCH, MUCHO TIME!. We have discussed this often in direct pipeline. We want you to stay here! They have to do to accomplish what is before you.

## **M U E R T E:**

**QUESTION:** I recently lost a loved one. His death was accidental and grief is overwhelming. Intellectually I know that he has gone to his "real home" but emotionally, it me in two. How I can learn to understand and accept death?

**ANSWER:** Darling, what you call synchronicity is trdown here in this publication, as one of the channels selected for this book is about the Seven Links of Love (channeled in Vancouver, Canada - see Chapter 2). One is the understanding of death.

I will not repeat what was in that pipe, but you must read it. The real answer in his case is as follows:

1) suffer from this being and not let anyone tell her to do otherwise. It is quite normal and is an honor for that life. You will never forget and that's fine too.

2) Gradually, understand and feel the truth that his disappearance was something you both planned before they came here. So this is a "love gift" it to you, one that he gives for growth and enlightenment. There is no greater gift you can give this, and he asks you to "take it" because you helped make it. Will then decide what else to honor this gift that will change you positively for the rest of his life. Any cost that you make will be as a return for the gift he gave.

Many take this special time for self-realization and as a move to the next level of enlightenment.

3) As time passes, move the knowledge of your intellect that thinks he has gone to his "real home" in the direction of your HEART. Know that only part of it has gone anywhere and the power of his love remains with you. You can feel and talk and communicate that any time you wish. And if he chooses, may also send a response in your dreams This is a common and very real.

Do you think we do not understand the pain of the heart? WE ARE LOVE! We know fully that there may be no greater punishment for human beings that heart. You can take the energy of that loved one with you daily. So feel free to feel it with you and absorb your love. He did not go and escort for the remainder of his life. We honor you so much! Our love flows with congratulations for the work you have done. There is a great planet of free choice. Someday you will understand completely.

## **THE DEVAS AND THE LITTLE PEOPLE**

**QUESTION:** You told us that the 12:12 was significant because many of the entities that we departed from Earth, and spent his power to us. I usually work with the devas in my garden they too are they starting? I look so prESENT!

**ANSWER:** We made it clear that there are many kinds of entities that exist on this planet. You already know about humanity and know that is the main point in the entire existence of the planet. After all other life is that you can see around it is also biological. Finally there are all entities that are balancing the planet in so many ways that you can not see, and there are many more of these entities than you are. Not describe to you because it would distract them, you could spend much time looking for them instead of focusing on the lessons and experiences that you came.

Within the scope of these entities, there are many who held power specifically for you, humans. You were not able to maintain anything more than a little of that energy from your higher until things began to change for some years (it's part of my job). We have told you that you are to control much of this energy spent by convention entities, as you approach graduation status. He also told them that the planet's energy level is always the same, but the vibration is what is changing. To keep the same energy as you take power, which should hold him before leaving.

Many have experienced this to say goodbye to seniors in the forests and plains of the whole earth and know what I mean. Many times they had names, or their groups had names. There are ten thousand of them are gone and many leave in the future. Some lived in special areas that gave them a special feeling when you walk in there and now realize that that special thing is gone from there. This is because they have left to give you the power of the planet in a spiritual sense.

There are many, many more entities, however, living on Earth and give the planet's life we have spoken. These son those who keep the balance of nature, as you call and report directly to humans working with the Earth. Some are called "devas" and "small" are the entities that were sacred spots in the forest. The "devas" of

which you speak in your question are those who will always be with you until the end of the planet's existence. They are necessary and extremely necessary for "life in the mud" that we talked about earlier. They are required para "living planet" that responds to the conscience of mankind. You are the ones that have been appointed and therefore you know those are the ones who remain here.

Garden friends will be with you forever, and respond to their efforts. On a larger scale, there are also others who hold the power of the world's forests, rocks of the desert and the same air that you breathe. There is so much here that you would be amazed. Honor the Earth because it will be returned.

## **G U T A S:**

**QUESTION:** How I can learn to communicate with my guides? How to know if it's just my thought?

**ANSWER:** There is a communication with my partner in these pages that will give enlightenment on the subject because it was an honor for me to this information.

It is impossible for your biology one offer what you call "precognition" or "know" something that you believe they have seen before, but it is not. Nor can easily give them a clue about something emotional you see instantly. Your intellect is not fast enough to play a role in these things and that is the reason that your guide can give you these "hints" before your intellect can analyze.

For years you called it intuition, a feeling that comes from the heart, or déjà vu. Now you know what it is. This is the communication of emotion guides used as a conduit. So you can see that those who allow themselves to "feel" which will achieve the knowledge of Spirit's guidance.

Give yourself permission to recognize these emotional qualities and in his calmer moments, acknowledge it verbally. Tell your guides out loud that you love and then take a step back to act. Does this seem too simple? This part of the human form they are told that you must work hard to accomplish anything. But I gave the Spirit a message telling them that you deserve and gifts that are waiting, you just have to order them and that is all the work you do. Gifts succeed then do the real work of raising the frequency of the planet.

## **HOMOSEXUALITY:**

**QUESTION:** Dear Kryon, I am a gay man and an enlightened man. I live in an American society that barely tolerates me and there are some laws that go against my way of life. The church I used to go I was cast as a demon and anti-God. I do not feel like I'm violating any ethics humana. My love is real as is that of any heterosexual and I am a light worker. Tell me what I have to know.

**ANSWER:** Dear, in less than two generations from now, some will find this book and laugh at the eccentric of this question. Before answering let me discuss a phenomenon of human society and "God."

Thirty years ago, inter-racial marriage was considered wrong under the laws of God. Now your company as commonly accepted. Spiritual objections to it were either missing or "rewritten" by those divinely inspired or authorized to do so. Therefore, your current understanding of God's instruction changed the tolerance level of your society, something very interesting to see how the interpretations of God seem to change regularly to match changing your culture.

The truth, of course is that you are in a situation we know is a test for you. Right now, at this time, you have agreed to come in their culture and a quality that can alienate friends and religious followers. You have faced the fear of rejection and has feared that "nothing against the grain" to speak in terms that are used daily. His contract has therefore been well established and you're in the middle of it. Additionally, as many as you, you have a divine interest in yourself. Feel part of the family and spiritual. What dichotomy then be judged as evil by those who are high spiritual leaders who play God for today's culture!

Now I say this: what is your intention? Is it love to walk all around and become an enlightened human being in this New Era? Do forgive those who see it as a scourge of society? Can you have the kind of tolerance towards them, apparently they are not you? Can you ignore the fact that thiss quote freely the teacher's love of New Era to convict you, even if they do not seem to love tolerance was the cornerstone in the message from that teacher?

If the answer is yes, then there is nothing else I need to make yourself. Your INTENT is everything and your life will be honored with peace on those who may cause concern, and tolerance for the intolerable. Sexual qualities are simply chemistry and are secured in their DNA.

He has been given by acui as gifts for you to experience in this life. Look at it this way and rest assured with the fact that you are a perfect spiritual creation of God, loved beyond any measure - just like any other human being. But you know this is not it?

## **HUMAN SOUL**

**QUESTION:** Tell us more about our human soul. What is it? What is special?

**ANSWER:** You have made the most important but complex question imaginable. How can you tell Kryon s principleson so alien to your reasoning? How can Kryon give a glimpse of something not make sense to you? If you are a blind man can you explain the entire color palette of nature? There is no experience that can give you

a perception of the human soul. Without the inter-dimensional sensory skills that enable them to understand it, seems pointless.

His humanity is temporary. Your soul is your "real" me. Resides in many places at the same timepo. One piece is within every cell of your body. Another is a "stamp" in the magnetic energy of the planet itself indicates that you are here. Furthermore, you might call the Higher Self, is the other side of the veil, creating solutions for its incarnation here and giving answers to changing your path, lit by the new schedule of meetings for their contracts.

Did you know you are interdimensional? Can you understand that they are in several places at once? In a linear time frame that their minds are "in love" can you understand the spiritual real time round? What if I say that your soul has the ability to share your human body to another? [See "walks-in" (penetrations) below-overlapping union of souls or entities in a body over a lifetime, both decision-makers]. Even in dreams or visions you have come so close to the reality of existence.

Know this: your soul is in bloom and a budn the garden of the universe. It is eternal and knows everything I know. Is much larger than you can understand. She survives in several places at the same time and in different time frames at the same instant. She is the family. These is love. Now you know all about it.

## **CHANGE IN HUMAN VIBRATION:**

**QUESTION:** I was doing for friends and family about 15 years body work (free of charge as a service). Just lately I've noticed that I can just feel the energy of the gente facilitator for those who do, though they all say they can feel my energy when I work on them. What is causing this and how I can return to again feel the energy?

**ANSWER:** Dear celebrate your work a lot! We mentioned earlier that the pioneers of the New Age will often be the facilitators of the planet, those whose passion is to help others in so many ways. You're one of them.

The new paradigm of energy for Earth is that "the torch has been whetherdo pass "from the human astral entities. This means that much of what you "feel" in their work is being changed to a completely new level. A direct answer to your question of "how to feel again I can?" Is: "No can do." It is time now to understand the mechanics of what is happening and get used to other feelings that will help with the "feedback loop" (feedback) you need to know that you are plugged into power.

Humans are now loaded with all the energy of the Earth in its entirety. This is staggering and is why we celebrate your time now. Because of this, his work, the work of other workers in the body, and most of the meditators feel a change in what they were accustomed to recognize when they were in "contact" with the Spirit.

Now the feelings come from you and nowhere else (and never to another human). This requires you to go mas time to honor the God within you and start communicating with your higher self to such a degree that will help you know when you are in a rush of energy to work with others. You're already starting to have better results with your body work than before - and the joke is that you feel very little! Do you give it a hint of the new mechanics? The incredible power of humanity past can not be used for healing and for co-creation on a daily basis and does not need old claceremony was not the old feelings that often accompanied them.

The people about whom you work are very aware of their new power, and intuition in the changes you make in their procedures. You will see that those whom you feel a lot work. Tell them that it will and take a step back and trust that the Spirit will work with you. The new feelings are self-power. The only thing you will get the Spirit is a "wash of love 'from your Supeprevious when you are in the midst of their work. Ask. Humans have been reported to be a very warm feeling to be honored and loved beyond measure. It is our gift to you for being in the right place and in due time. This is the "sweet spot" that we have spoken repeatedly.

**QUESTION:** Dear Kryon, you said the area where the comet Hale Bopp was going to "fall spiritually" on us. I'm confused. I thought that we, as creatures of free will, and we had the righthoosing spiritually. I also thought that this choice (of spirituality) is something that is within us. Can you re-develop the concept that spirituality that is upon us and the comet?

**ANSWER:** The potential window of 24 years which opened in 1987 requires that bring more energy to the planet in many ways. It is the human energy reserves used in the grading process and elevation of vibration. Might surprise many to know that the three dimensions and physicalt is related to spirituality and that this power must be supplied to bring about a human. The world simply does not contain this new share of energy by itself. Need more to allow humans to elevate themselves, as well as gasoline is needed to win a car race.

Your scientists have discovered one of dispatch systems. They now know where they come from gamma rays and whizzed her eyes to new developments (see Chapter 10 of science.) They have discovered the most powerful source of energy in the universe ever seen - and is also the farthest! They are seeking creative hub! Very recently, a large asteroid passed them by scraping outside the orbit of your moon, soon after we gave the comet. Each of these things started from a delivery system tri-dimensional spiritual energy.

This spiritual energy is stored in the planet and in the grid (where else would I be?) Where all the changes Earth are happening. This energy is waiting for humans to express their intent about it. Therefore, it is a repository of free energy to every human spirit expressing its intention to achieve it. With this intention staff from inside, new gifts come from increased vibrational attributes of the planet. This is the free choice of humans. Now are starting to understand how the world relates to the spiritual growth of you? He is his own store of energy!



Those who do not declare their intention to get this energy will not receive it (his choice) and not even aware that it exists.

**QUESTION:** Dear Kryon, are we here on Earth to "experience" or to "learn lessons"?

**ANSWER:** Tomorrow when you wake up do you get out of bed? , or leave the bed? They are different things for you yet is the same thing (in English using 'up' that gives the idea of going up, and 'out' that gives the idea of going out). Your language is extremely limited when it comes to expressing concepts interdimensional. Today, you are here to "experience lessons."

There is something like "not one thing / or the other." You are here to experience the remembrance of why they are here. The remembrance is about what you spent in previous incarnations, which gave you an experience with the coverage that you must deal. All this experience is called "Lesson" by some. Others call it "karma." Others call it "work."

Who among you, enlightened, I would tell another human that you are walking around this planet to experience things and learn nothing? Are they tourists? The answer: No, none of you do that! Light workers recognize that there is a purpose and a goal. Therefore, the experience is to move and make a difference for the planet and the universe. While many of you sit and ponder the meaning of words, others have taken the fact that words are inadequate and that the power is in the doing.

#### **IMPLANT / RELEASE:**

**QUESTION:** After taking our karma ring implant occurs immediately "co-creation, or what? Second, I want to contact my guides and see one or more regularly Is there a way to make this happen?

**ANSWER:** (With great humor) Whenever humans wonder if they should make a choice and the election is "or what" the most humorous of the Spirit is telling them to choose the "or what." Because we are interested precisely in that "why."

We know the way you communicate, so the true meaning of his question is always honored with a response. Each of you has a very different karmic path. As we have stated in various publications, some of you are now ready to take on new gifts of the Spirit and are beginning to use them. Other pueden have to wait a bit to put in place. In either case, the gifts and are yours but implementing them can take some time to understand and practice. Again, we say that their actions after expressing his intention to have the implant, will make the biggest difference, as we said in Book III of Kryon.

You might be interested to know that my partner, Lee, never saw their guides. You can expect the channel Kryon has this ability, but it is not at this time. We promised that later, when he is more integrated, it will succeed. The same goes for you. Your personal vibration and integration with your Higher fully determine your ability to see your guide.

Be aware that even if you manage to see them, not something that happens physically, so do not expect to happen in normal terms. Always be careful grounded in these issues. A part of you wants to be with the statePiritu and go home. See your guide is a step closer to that. **See them all the time is like asking to be removed from the lesson.** For all of you, remember to ask these things can lead to being taken so far from your third dimensional existence that do not serve either you or the people around you. Any of you can slowly make a move on this side of the veil. In the process, you lose touch with the reality of your lesson and eventualmentity will own conscience, having one foot on each side of the veil. They should know that nothing is sacred in this situation. The Spirit wants connected to the earth in the reality of your lesson and your own dimension. That's where the lesson and work. It's much easier to allow your body to remain there.

This is the real reason why the "process of ascension" of humanity now is so special and so time-consuming to be carried out. Having thisascension do and still be human is to have a dichotomous physical being who walks the planet. Both body and spirit need to understand how to be in a high vibration while anchored to the planet. Ascension status, therefore, is multidimensional. The Avatar is an example of this and shows the training necessary for that state.

Believe me dear, when you come home there will be plenty of time to celebrate, lots of humor and be a family reunion. For now, we encourage you to cOncentra in order to continue changing their humanity and their planet.

**QUESTION:** Dear Kryon, I expressed my intention three months ago and trust already have the implant placed. My area of doubt is when I find myself judging others. I found myself doing it and thought "oh, hell! I thought this would not happen after implantation! Having the implant does not that mean that never again will prosecute others? Is it the fear will disappear, that self-doubt are no longer in mis thinking anymore, or is that wisdom should appear when we have these thoughts?

**ANSWER:** Having the implant gives you clarity. It's like making a clarity in a dense forest which will allow them to move faster rather than being bogged down in the bushes, it provides them with a potential to act. The implant gives only the tools to advance. Do not change you without your intention. You must get up and move by themselves.

Your tendency to prosecute is a habit and now you can override it by intention. With the powerful tool you have asked, observe what happens when you do a little ceremony connected with this problem. Loudly

expressed its intention that they want to be tuned into this trend until a problem anymore. Then wait exactly what happens. First, dear, must express its intention to be defunct. Nothing in his life will change without your express action INTENTION. The implant / release, so it is the catalyst for an advanced spiritual action.

## **LIGHTWORKERS / WARRIORS OF LIGHT:**

**QUESTION:** How do I know if I am a Warrior of Light "?

**ANSWER:** If you have indicated their intention to fulfill his contract and be all that you have agreed to be in this lifetime, then you are a "warrior of light." His contract is everything. The intention to engage with it and skip some of the lessons associated with it is the "implant "or" liberation "(as some call it). Once we made this decision and expressed the intention that means taking responsibility for the New Era.

**QUESTION:** What is the most important thing I do as a "Warrior of Light"?

**ANSWER:** Continuing with the previous answer: the recurring theme of the New Age is the most important thing you can do as humans is to discover and implement your contracts "Why does it matter so much?" May ask. The mechanicalnica of your incarnation here is to see if you can find your contract. If you can and implement it, not only dramatically change your peace, but also change the vibration or identifying mark on the planet Earth. A man who finds his contract creates a state of Graduation. This state has a great energy value when the total energy of the planet and its vibration is measured - and this measurement is what changes the future of your planet.

So what uou do at a personal level is fully responsible for the change of the whole. Some humans fail to understand this and they feel that their contract should be something frivolous and global scale in order to combine with global change. The truth is just the opposite. Discovering the contract itself is what does the job, not the substance of it. He who makes peace in the world is more apt to change the vibration of the planet who finds his passion to write books for children or who understands that his only purpose at this time is to make peace in a chaotic family. Not matter what kind of contract, it is only the result of your search. The treasure is discovering the contract.

**QUESTION:** dear Kryon, you use the term "Warrior of Light" to describe the Lightworkers. Can you explain more about why you use this term? Is there a kind of war? Our inquiring mind wants to know!

**ANSWER:** We've talked about this before. We have also metaphorical references given on the sword of truth, the shield of knowledge, wisdom armor. In these cases you also find the analogy with the war or battle.

The metaphor is strong and must relate to a battle as it is with the old energy that you are at war. Some have felt that this is not a spiritual attribute, and that war is something that men have made for themselves, so why would the Spirit to name it so many times, incluyendor the term "warriors of Light?

If the fight is with the old energy, then in many cases, you should use the concepts of energy to solve old battle. The old energy that you are facing is definitely going to fight the battle with you and you in turn, must confront the same way for her to understand the power you have. She understands the symbols of the old battle and that is what will solve the situation and create a winning paireveryone.

Think of it this way. Let's say that you, as modern people, land on an island of primitive natives. You would like to give them peace, medicine, wisdom and knowledge. They, in turn, are afraid of you because of your ignorance and do not wish to know nothing of your strange ways. They do what they always worked: the battle begins. They will attack you en masse. You did not want to damage but it seems they will have to do, so take its modern laser weapons, smallpains, efficient and deadly, and show them your arsenal as a warning. They are advancing. The modern science is invisible to your conscience. They have no notion of your power.

For them, what you have is something to think about throwing it over, like stones and nothing else. If something special does not happen very soon, they end up covered in blood. You will have no choice but to use your amazing power in the ignorant natives who are reacting to their human fear itself.

Instead look at this another scene: even if you have the power of lightning at your disposal, each team member takes a magnificent sword - one that shines in the sun with its power and that is immense. You all dress shields and armor and put them on top. Obviously they will protect the sad spears of the natives. The cripple!

And then there is no battle. Your apparent strength in a field that they understand very well, has solved the problemma and the natives would understand that what is prudent or backward, or to accept peace. Either way everyone wins. The receding have the choice to do so. They are forced to make a decision. Those who decide to take a step in accepting his fear - the first step towards enlightenment. No human was harmed and everyone wins. Do you understand why a group has lit ancient weapons? It's a metaphor, perhaps, but very real.

The battle with the old energy has many forms. It is not always fought coNTRA other humans. Sometimes many, the battle is fought in the light of a simple man who fights to achieve the light within you and balanced against that part of him is not love. This is where the "dark side" lives. It is a demonic force that is beyond humanity. It is the part of humanity without love.

Dear, again I say this: there is no greater power in the universe than love. It is your comfort and your shield. The sword of truth is a symbol of your new poder over the old ways.

**QUESTION:** Kryon wanted, seems to have a large group of light workers who were born in the middle of 1950. Was there anything significant in these years?

**ANSWER:** Well, well, someone finally noticed! Thank you dear for this significant question. YES! This represents the years that allow humans to be able to have children in the 70s and be in their forties (age of wisdom) at the moment. All of you who were born around 1950 have been very excited to get here. The potential for change on the planet is finally at hand and you know it. You also knew that the potential of their children and grandchildren would make a difference for the planet to graduate or not.

Remember that when you are on the other side of the veil know what we know. He have said so often, how happy and excited we are about what is happening here in the last fifty years! The potential was there but you did not know. No harmonics converge until the measurement was made of the desire of the world forward. All of you who were born around the 1950's were thus able to be adults when this happened. The potential for the 11:11 and 12:12 was also there. Is it any wonder that you had wanted to be here to be part of it?

The amazing news is that all this happened! You asked to be part of the potential for one of the biggest changes ever seen and awareness the planet. Currently you can change your time frame within the next fourteen or fifteen years. You canceled the prophecies and changed your future and you are here to participate in it, some even have created!

Therefore, those who are your age, represent the beginning of those who were the first potential to recognize your higher self. There are more workers in the light of your age on the planet than other age groups, but more and more girls are also taking part in the matter. You have allowed and I salute those in the age group. Now do you understand why your age is what it is? Some of you have bemoaned the fact that your age is it. Often they would like to be young. If that had happened to them, have lost the opportunity to be in the "platform" so to speak. All is well! You are loved by their desire to be among the first!

**QUESTION:** this past year seems to have been particularly intense and challenging for most workers in the light. Now we come to year's end, how would you define our progress as lightworkers and as a planet in general?

**ANSWER:** It's true. The closer they are to reach the critical mass of light workers that raise the planet to the next step vibration, you feel more. The intensity for no longer continue to rise. The secret is to understand and cope with the intensity of form that allows USTEdes be at peace with it. The challenges are great. Should be set in order to produce the results you want. Dear, please do not fear these changes and challenges. The work you are doing while going through these things is more valuable than you can know.

Your work over the past year, including the challenges, has been much closer to the target vibrational when my new job began in 1989. This has been accelerated so that all the information predictions made in early 1990 by channelers and psychics is now inaccurate information. Your work has enabled you to pass a bound by certain attributes of learning and progress of the land is even more challenging for you. More than three times the schedule has changed for you to meet with their neighbors and did cosmic acceleration because you've done with their vibrational changes, and now these new planes are about to changemind.

This is the reason why we say again that no entity is not even talking, can tell you the exact details of your future. It is a moving target that has moved very rapidly in the past, much more than expected.

The only constant is that your linear time master schedule to guide the potential for dimensional change starting in 2012. You may well be that human potential and personal time, but the time frame line will remain the same for that window.

To answer your question: You've done well and can be measured by how it has been the challenge. Change is now the norm. The challenge is expected and peace is yours for all this.

As you change your vibrational level, become more peaceful with the same things as before last year's disturbing. We honor you greatly for your work!

## **LIVE MEDICINAL ESSENCES:**

**QUESTION:** I was always interested in medicine alternatives and I found very interesting the chapter on "Healing in the new energy" of Book III. What exactly does the term "essential medicines alive?" Are bovine glandular scents?

**QUESTION:** Recently my sister and I began to form a "circular garden" and we are doing vibrational flower essences for healing. We would greatly your comments on this project and any suggestions for this work with energy.

**ANSWER:** You two o'clock ETOTHERS ARE working with medicines living essence of New Age in an area very powerful healing leader. First let me define what I mean by "live essence medicines," and then I will give some guidelines for those working with them.

The live essence medicines (LEM) are substances or processes that directly use something you have (or had) life energy. Instead of a chemical or chemical inertness, we are talking about something that is alive or was alive but with great energized vital. With this definition there are excellent examples and some forms of this are still forthcoming. Not interested in the process you use with these LEMs, because its use has plenty of power. Some just spend their energy to the human individual and others are ingested and penetrate from the body. These LEMs, however, go far beyond what you usually know about plants and herbs. You will discover many more ways to LEMs from unexpected sources, capable of sustaining the energy of life and produce healing in your body. There are some LEMs which are locked in the rocks and having the energy of life for thousands of years,

when the energy of the Earth was greater than today. Some are growing as a very small life forms, ready to be harvested, but have had "hidden" value they have for your biology. And finally, some come from the animal kingdom (animals that are here to serve you - see the first question in this chapter) and will be biological and helpful.

Here are some signs to guide you look for:

- 1) Look for common drugs in your society who are known as "living essences." There is no error in the way my partner translates. His message is not his property and many healers have received the same message and became equal to those substances.
- 2) If you are using LEMs, seek new ways of using them, and expect great results. Part of the new gifts of the Spirit are increasing awareness by facilitators who use these methods to balance the body (which is what these drugs essences).
- 3) Look LEM systems is more than one in conjunction with other known methods for achieving balance through color and sound. The New Age healing use many different systems together to produce equilibrium. As I said before, it's time for you to understand how your various alternative healing techniques are combine systems which will become increasingly powerful and productive.

These new techniques produce balance and healing human welfare and keep away from damage and disease. Rather than just treat sick individuals, these methods can become LEMs to keep the body in contact with your cellular memory of welfare, actually feed and create a balance that will allow a large force to fight the new virus so powerful that they are presented.

### **COMAGNETIC LCHÓN:**

**QUESTION:** Dear Kryon, I've seen advertisements about "magnetic blanket" in some New Age magazines. Are they good? Do you have a potential to "overdose"?

**ANSWER:** We talked in depth about this before and now it is time to repeat the details. The basic thing is that the magnetic healing of any kind should be treated with caution and care. Magnetism to the body is as powerful as any of the stronger healing herbs or substances of living essence they can use. Would you continue taking the herbs you more powerful in the world all your life even when the biological reason for you seeking healing would have been solved? Would you continue taking medication for an illness that is already cured? Would you buy a blanket or chair or mattress magnetic magnetic and would use them for life? Remember that the body is designed to create your own balance. Once helped him achieve that state, you only need foodTarlo properly and keep you healthy. Stimulate more inappropriate.

Yes, they can give an overdose. And the overdose has the power to upset the body's instruction set. Some have reported they feel "encouraged" just being close to the magnets that have these things. You can achieve the same effect by eating some chemicals and they do not rebalance when stimulating your biology. Many call it "addiction."

Use the magnets frUGAL and wisely. Do not take large magnetic equipment (which have many magnets together) and metaphorically zambúllanlos in your biology with the hope that somehow help them. In some cases they can be hurt! Use discernment and ask for their gifts of the New Era to know what is right for your body.

Understand that the magnetic aids are wonderful healing tools. Now see how many there are, how much power they have, when and for how long have que to use! How active or passive? "Magnets or magnetic equipment unique? Investigate this runs on your own and many are finding the answers.

### **MEDITATION:**

**QUESTION:** In Book III there is no mention of further thought. Many of us Lightworkers use meditation to focus. Can you expand more on the subject?

**ANSWER:** Let us be clear that never told a Kryon Lightworker stop meditating. Instead we have explained in the writings the mechanics of meditation has changed (see book III). Your concentration techniques may not work as they used to in the old energy, so we've described why we have advised them how to change them.

Many have felt this and have wondered why they can not feel and the same. Our answer is that the old feelings represent the old energy and now must move forward to find the connection with new feelings. Like any other learning, estand new paradigm will come in time and may seem inconvenient at first. It's all part of your life with a higher planetary frequency.

You are dearly loved and honored for their questions about how to communicate better with your own divinity. Please continue meditating! Learn new methods of energy and feeling as they greatly increase your power.

### **MUSIC:**

**QUESTION:** Dear Kryon, the music is as old as man. Has been and remains actualmente included in worship and celebrations of all kinds. I am a singer and writer and would like to understand the mechanism of how music affects everything. Also if there are negative aspects in the musical vibrations, for example in heavy rock. Can music be used for healing and how?

**ANSWER:** What if I say that as a singer and writer you are also a channeler? Did you ever wonder where it came from the melody that you were writing on paper? Some of USTEdes writing lyric poetry to accompany the music were asked "where did they come these beautiful concepts and words?" the channeled You! They are a sacred gift!

The colors are vibrations. Multiple tones in complex arrangements and harmonies have absolute power to heal, create peace, deepening the feelings in the human heart and cause decisions and action. The vibrations are both math and you resonate as on Earth. The music thus has its importance and creates its own reality. It is important and sacred.

Here are two answers to each question you asked and one that you did.

- 1) Music can the damage? Is the same as curator chemistry and intensity mixed in different proportions that can be poisonous, the answer is yes. The vibration sends a message. This is just because you always have the final decision as humans, about what they will do with each attribute of your planet. The vibrations can be mixed to create chaos, control and even punishment - such is the power of tonal vibration on the planet.
- 2) The second answer may seem like a joke. The philosopher asks: if a tree falls in the forest and nobody hears it, produce a noise? Let me update that: if there is music in the forest Would it make any sound? The answer is YES! A resonance that everyone and anyone could "listen." For the same planet Earth reacts to tonal vibrations as much as any living thing in creation.

Not surprisingly, the music release emotions in you! It has the power to convey any message and create an atmosphere of love without speaking a word.

Finally this: why is that on your planet are hundreds of languages and dialects, yet when a musician of any country sitting in front of a crowd, the language is understood? The written music is common to all civilized cultures. The language is universal and understood by all! This is not accidental. The whole earth "speaks" music in the same way, with total understanding, but so does the love!

## **NEGATIVITY AND FEAR:**

**QUESTION:** How I can learn to release the negative things in my life? Want to get rid of addictions, bad habits and dramas but they seem so much a part of me that is difficult to advance.

**ANSWER:** The first is intended to express verbally (out loud to their biology can hear!) You want to leave these things in your life. The most difficult is the following. They have to operate to allow these things go. Give your conscious permission to let go is necessary for you to help the process co-creating your new reality. You must take responsibility for every negative thing (or seemingly negative) that is irritating. Think of it as something you have created before coming here. With this in place you can dismiss them as easily as you yourselves have attracted the beginning.

Shouldn't know that all the things you want to clean are now waiting to be cleaned! Nothing is impossible to change about your personality, but pay special attention to working with your inner child, my dear, as if the little kid inside has not come to play for long.

**QUESTION:** How I can end the "battles" internal I have inside me?

**ANSWER:** Read the latest response. Your internal battles were arranged by yourself to overcome! Make a list of them, then verbalize it wants to resolve his presence in her life and then take time to play.

These internal battles are mostly the imbalance of intellect. Represent one of the most serious blocks to reach enlightenment, as the intellect without the balance of the inner child, without love and the Supreme Being, try to beat every time. We've talked before that in many pipelines. An internal battle is where some of his moves in any direction without feeling that you've done something wrong or at least disappointing to some other part of him. Where applicable, the seriousness that you see on everything should be a clue that there is an imbalance present.

When the Supreme Being is in communication with you, the inner child is being stimulated for the joy and humor go together in the mind of the Spirit. Did you ever wonder why animals on your planet do not laugh at things? Humans are the only ones who have a contract with a Higher and a personal Merkabah. Humor is a sacred quality. Treat it as such and understand the need for your inner peace. Inner peace is an energy that completely replace the internal conflict and you are almost there! Allows some things he loves his intellect, such as self-pity and self-criticism. Hónrese yourself and start to laugh more.

**QUESTION:** I feel an overwhelming urge to leave this planet daily. This causes me a lot anxiety and grief. Why do I feel this and what I can do to appease him?

**ANSWER:** You are in a process of reaching a huge change lit. When this happens, often wax tuning your ability to tolerate his humanity are taken out for a while. This is a simple counting of powers and allows him to be brought a new layer of high vibration. When this occurs, you must again relax with dual status. At some point in your life you should have asked for this change And now you're in the middle of it. This is exceptionally common to many who wish to cross the vibrational shift forward.

Dear, the Spirit does not want any of you suffer or are in pain. On the contrary. Still in the process of moving from a low vibration to a higher one should not have trouble. A clear and comprehensive overall view of the situation will help, along with the speaking of the Spirit that calls you the peace you deserve during this transition.

His co-creative power is absolute in this new energy! Even within a change of guides, you can co-create peace and can verbalize: "SPIRIT IN THE NAME OF PEACE I BELIEVE IN MY LIFE AND I ASK YOU FEEL THE LOVE OF THE SPIRIT IN EVERY BREATH!" Let this be your communication with Spirit during this transition. Take responsibility for this change and give yourself permission to have peace during it.

Then thank your higher self for being in this condition at this point in his life as it is a clear indication that it is in its path and has made its way through karma, because otherwise it would have departed from the higher vibration you deserve.

**QUESTION:** Sometimes life seems so full of loneliness, suffering and grief. It would help if you had a bigger picture of things. Why are we here in the first place? What is the purpose of our existence on earth?

**ANSWER:** He is right. If only I could see the big picture would be shocked! Casually mentioned many. Sometimes what you do by choice will affect the whole. With this we mean THE WHOLE. All creation and all that you can see as far as you can see, is being changed by what you do on this planet. There are two facts that are hidden from you:

- 1) The Universe (you and me included) have created the Earth as a catalyst of balance that is constantly measured for purposes that are difficult to be described because of your duality. But just the vibration of this planet yours is the conductor of many things that you can not envision and have been neutral (neither dark nor light) for eons. What you are doing here is, bringing a slight balance to a large portion of the total universe!
- 2) His loneliness, suffering and grief are part of the plan you put into action to give yourself the chance to move through these things and play a part in the new energy. What you do in your life will difference to the vibration of the planet. What happens to the planet then affect the whole. Will you be responsible for their condition as she is now? Or cry out to be a victim? Did you face your fears to overcome them and move quickly on his contract (the reason you came)?

Let me tell you this: A life that is full of loneliness and suffering and pain, is a life that has yet to see the higher purpose of being on Earth and still not understand the great gifts that lie waiting. Imagine, if you wish, your Higher Self and your guides and all other entities that rely on the earth (including Kryon) are asleep, without playing any part in its existence because you have not expressed any intention to us to work! No wonder you feel so uncomfortable. Only when you get up and start using the gifts of awareness of the Spirit in this New Age is to never be alone again, and his sufferings are transformed into peace and sorrow disappears. Think about it. You are currently perpetuating their discomfort, feeding these thoughts into your cells. Do you often feel self-pity when you tell people how much trouble do you have? Begin to understand that his whole being, both biological and spiritual, will respond to every word and action. If you listen to falter, it will produce! This is the reason why you have so much to express your pure intention to heal him! You are very honored for his life and for your question. Indeed, a major change is imminent for you if you are looking for answers with a pure intention.

**QUESTION:** I am very critical of myself. Intellectually I know it seems to me void, but I continue with my self-criticism. I feel a tender love and compassion for others but so little for myself! Is there a way out of this trap?

**ANSWER:** Sit on your throne, dear! The throne of which we speak is the AUTO-VALORACION. The throne is waiting for you in the temple that each one of you calls his "inner chamber" (see Chapter One). Look! Someone else is on his throne and that's their problem. As in the question that follows, this is one of the most basic problems facing those in the New Era. You know the reason? You have spent so much time on their knees in their past lives using robes and sandals that carry within you the feeling that they do not deserve to be called a piece of God. Until your request is not an absolute right to be here and to ask the qualities they deserve and which have been, can not get out of this condition. You lined up to come here! And now do you deny? Verbalize never in private or in public that "you are less than .." or you "do not deserve ..." or you "can not do this or that." HEAR WHAT YOUR BODY AND WHAT TO PERFORM AS A LISTEN! Think of it as programming. You are powerful! And you can create your propria disgrace as well as their own graduation. Every thing you are acting verbalize their spirituality and biology. What they want to be your life force? Does the thought of what is not good? Start calling it by its opposite. See instructions to the next question to get additional ideas. You have the right to be here, it's time to tell the truth biology, and work!

**QUESTION:** I repeatedly asked my guides to help to have a good life, this in the right place to live and work. But do not think I'm getting answers that I can feel or experience. I've done everything I know to do but I find it increasingly difficult to have faith and keep going. What is the lock that prevents the wonderful changes that occur "in a blink of an eye"? How I can find joy when nothing seems to be moving?

**ANSWER:** When you feel "stuck" it is time to evaluate several things: It has been said that the Spirit of me and honor and yet you feel nothing.

1) TRUST: it's time to store it if you really believe in any spiritual matter or not. You can answer me. "Wow! Does this mean that co-create your own reality means that one has to believe in something? Is it like hitting squared heels? ". Not exactly, you never sit in any seat if you can not control their structure. Only by force you'll

be pushed to sit on a throne that is not theirs. Would be coNTRA every muscle in your body. The process of trust and co-creation has the same qualities. You absolutely must believe that this is real, if you do not, there will be a blockage that prevents forward and sit on the spiritual throne. Even if you do a good verbalization directed to co-creation process, you really do not think that might happen. Here's where the facilitators work of the New Era. They can "take off" to you and let us move forward on something that's hard to believe.

2) impairment. Just as in the previous question, some of you can not conceive that worth enough to have these gifts of the New Age in his life. We are giving more and more channeled teachings to discover its value. It is imperative that they feel their value at the cellular level to move forward with its lighting and co-creation. Nothing will happen if you remain silent, feeling undeserving of anything good. Dear, this feeling is not so hard to eradicate. Begin daily verbalize "I AM WHAT I AM. I AM VALUABLE FOR BEING A CREATURE OF THE UNIVERSE, PLACED ON THIS PLANET TO ACHIEVE GREAT THINGS. I DESERVE ALL THAT CAME TO BE. ONLY GOOD THINGS WILL I adhere to ME. I AM WHAT I AM!" Consider some of the works of those who have great success with affirmations. Learn them and use them. This process has been documented in this magazine many times in the Kryon books. Your body will respond to these verbalizations. The very structure of their cell biology needs to hear from YOU SAY THAT YOU ARE VALUABLE!. As mentioned above, too many past lives as poor or as priests make them pay toll when seeking a vibrational shift.

3) NO FUN: It's time to relax with your spirit. Conjure fully the inner child and run across the lawn. Ignore the "I have to be quiet" and make noise. Make it fun and pranks show the spiritual aspect of laughter! So many of you are buried in the seriousness of life that can not get out of the mud of concern. You will intellectualize yourself into the pan from the fear and continue sitting there waiting for the Spirit will bring. It's time to make a puzzle, finger painting, singing songs. There is no greater healing than return to the state when you knew who they were. The child who came to this earth and knew your name was born of God coming, eternal and powerful. Vuelva there and feel it. Then you will understand why you feel stuck.

## HUIJA BOARDS:

**QUESTION:** Many people play to the questions and answers huija box. Can you explain how energy moves to use and the effects of having one at home and use it? What is the truth than this?

**ANSWER:** There is something ironic in this game, then suddenly you can suspend reality and allow your body to send messages automatically. If you could do this when you heal! The box huija nor is evil but can be confusing why?

When used in groups, this instrument uses collective group consciousness that comes from the energy of the group. This is the reason why there is often much discovery involved or revealed secrets. It is the psychic energy of individuals put together that is acting. So sometimes there will be many conflicting messages. Sometimes there will be a powerful negative aspect. If that happens, you will be in contact with the pair you scared of consciousness either group or individual is stronger than touching the case.

This game is not an option to find spiritual truth, not even using it alone. You would go much farther with a pendulum and we have spoken before this. The pendulum has a limited number of options, therefore requiring less energy to be used and is easier to decipher. It is therefore much less likely to be corrupted by power or fear unusual. It is also an hOOL very personal to be used only by one person at a time - this is the reason why the box is not as good Huija. Responses based on the truth must come from the Higher. With proper verbalization and organization (by defining in advance what each movement of the pendulum from the energy of the person holding it) the pendulum is a great tool for those classes of response. Huija box is not good due to its property advisers fixed, and that the energy needed to move your pointer over a given surface to a system of letters and numbers, none of which are not intuitive and belonging to your spiritual nature.

## RELATIONSHIPS:

**QUESTION:** My husband and I share the same spiritual path. I really wonder if he has a way. This has caused much tension between us because he tends to criticize my activities of the New Era. I would appreciate any advice on coexistence in paz with a non-spiritual.

**ANSWER:** The love you very much for asking this question because this situation occurs often in humans of your planet who have to deal with their partners are not on the same path.

First you must understand that his family is blessed and loved by God as much as you are. Although he never once prayed there, or never meditate or never talk about their spirituality and die without giving a sample of real spirituality, he has made the journey and is so honored as any in the world. Is again the parable of the prodigal son. I say this to understand that he does not have to be evangelized. You may feel that he would be a better person if I had light, but this is a process. Let him ask, do not try to make or give sermons.

When a partner understand that you are not judged for not sharing the flock of your process, then it will tend to relax with what you do, even if it seems strange and weird and probably is and it will look. Do not let your job there are threats from your partner. Leave your activities to yourself and do not carry it into space. Also be cautious to avoid violating their community space with things New Age.

Now, what you can ask your partner does not share his ideas? And what can you ask him? Here is the answer and can be absolutely carried out with the love of each other if it proclaims. Face it and ask: "WITH LOVE I

PRAY THAT NO ONE COURT ANYONE ANY WAY AND NOT verbalize your opinion against my beliefs. THEY DO NOT interfere with the life she shares with you. " Then be sure to keep that promise! With it you can not go to many spiritual sites or participate in many activities of the New Age, but will respect your partner first.

Know this: you can work your own personal lighting and never have to go anywhere. Make the sacrifice to show him that his beliefs are not separate from yours. What he wants from you? Say, "I NEVER TRY to get involved in ANYTHING THAT YOU DO NOT BELIEVE AND DO NOT BRING MY BELIEFS TO YOUR SPACE." Finally, make time to be together. Do not let break the couple concerned. You do not have to talk about their work in the New Era. Let the changes in personality speak for themselves. Let peace from his party will speak loudly to him. Believe me, the couple notice these things first! There are a lot of time for you to grow in the system New Age and relax with your partner.

One, must understand that when you approach your partner with this kind of integrity, they will gradually change. They do not need to embrace the New Age, but over time will absolutely what you do not disrupt their society and that has helped you. Most of the anger and disagreement are related to fear - fear of losing you! Once you show your partner that they are sincere in balance their activities and the integrity of their relationship, couples will relax and allow them to be.

The love between humans is directly related to the love of God. When you start using it on your partner, not opinion, integrity and sincerity of purpose in the conversation this can not be ignored. Usually their partners will respond to it and your lives with a partner may not be not only spiritual but also very loving peaceful.

Incidentally, the term "non-spiritual man" is very funny to me. It is as close a plant with a rag and call it rock. He thinks it's a rock and walk your life doing things rock. But you always know you covered it is a plant and when the cloth is drawn at the end, everyone will laugh a lot. There is no such thing as a "spiritual human does not" ... just who do not yet know, because they are covered.

## **SOULMATES. SOULMATE:**

**QUESTION:** I've heard a lot about twin souls or soul mates. Could you explain more about Kryon and these and what could we do to attract this energy to our lives?

**ANSWER:** In your karmic group, you can not live life after life, "recognize" sometimes in the humans' something more than what they seem. " Suppose you have a wonderful companion or partner in a wonderful period of life with great purpose and great experiences. Although there are numerous expressions (incarnations) after the karmic residue remains on the cellular level. In addition, your higher self knows everything and you are invited to be closer to him in this New Era

Suddenly a person (gender makes no difference) apparently encountered in your life and your presence is like a beat from the beginning, it is screaming: "I know you!". This is your soul mate or soulmate.

There is much to say about twin souls or soul mates (and very good things have also been channeled SAINT GERMAIN, a specialist in human alchemy) but there are also basic advice. Please be aware that if they find this person, there is no rule that says astral you have to be immediately and automatically with it. Most of the time this quality of company soulmate is something you feel coming from the past and actually refers to the contract they have now. You have participated in a game with this person before and this time you are resting it. Find, however, can be a great experience!

There are differences between what causes a soulmate compared with a soul mate and this has been explained by others. The fact is that both carry a "burden" of energy that you feel at the cellular level.

In both cases, some have been waiting for that person to involve them in the form of relationship or business partner, and waited for things to change to achieve this union. Knowing what to do with a person like this is part of your intuitive power of new communication with Higher self.

Usually the situation will be obvious on the action to take with this person. Do not try to create a situation or delude yourself into thinking that "has" to a halt if you" recognize "your soulmate.

A common truth is that a soul mate or soulmate from a past life is only recognized for his "karmic energy" and not a sign or indication that the Universe is for you to do something romantic. The apparent romantic message often is false because This overwhelming power that comes from a past life. Those who have ignored this advice have found learning a lesson unpleasant and strong at the end. Often this person is the least wanted you to get involved in his current life. The English word spark (spark) will give you an idea of what can happen between you. Often you in this life are magnetically opposite and is well to stay apart. Forcing this may create a feeling of receiving a pebble after stone. This is the reason you have not met before this person. What do you say?

The secret of knowing what the correct situation is based on synchronicity and "easy action." If you are in a mess trying to locate the "perfect partner" in his life and nothing is going right, the situation is that they are screaming that it is not appropriate. Call all his powers to help you make the right choice, to see if sparks will of attraction or rejection. If the situation melts easily and smoothly with the rest, no trouble or drama, then you have found someone special, it's worth the effort to bring to your life.

Dear, love of kindred spirits or soul mates who have presented themselves synchronously in your life is one of the highest love that can exist between humans. Can occur between parents and children or between couples romantically. If it is romantic, you have the burden of "first love" and take that feeling for life. If you find this under



any circumstances, Take care of it and not let him go because it is sacred and carries in it the seed of the spirit itself.

## **"WALK-INS" - INSIGHTS**

**QUESTION:** I've heard of "insights" and the definition suits me. I had an experience when I was a child who appears to be a penetration. What are they? Am I strange?

**ANSWER:** The frighten many of you know there are many insights in this New Era! Let me give you an overview of subject. There are many channels on the planet now that can give wonderful details about the mechanism of this attribute spiritual soulmate. They are specialists in this and if they look for are available.

The "insights" are an overlap or merging of institutions for the life of a human being. When I answered the question of what the human soul, I mentioned this.

Imagine if you will, to a human being who has agreed to come to the planet to spend seven to twelve years to grow for another entity that has recently been human and had made the "transition to death recently, and at the time that life has between seven and twelve years old. According to the contract, the older and experienced soul can then go and "blend" with the original soul for the rest of his life.

When this happens, the original soul takes the "back seat" but participates in the planning session of that life. This is understandable for you, how a merger can happen like this, and edmo two souls can function as one. However, it is well and the result is this penetration. The original soul is dormant, or sleeping under the contract and remains so for the rest of that life. The new soul is dominant and is slowly changing the very DNA of the human. Both exist as one, and something you will also find it hard to believe: There is no fighting between the energies, there is no split personality. It is a perfect spiritual fusion done in love and a gran purpose.

It is extremely common in the New Era. Let me tell you why. The purpose for this arrangement is that the soul can return more quickly to continue their lives in a very strong contractual arrangement. In addition, the next is a team better karma to carry out important work.

When can say that there is penetration? It is usually very obvious. When a childhood accident or a near-death experience, it allows the infusion of new soul pre-set time. The child that emerges has all the physical characteristics of the original soul and memories and the contract and experience of an old soul reborn now. Very often that human will make amazing things for his young age and greatly change their areas of talent in front of the amazement of their parents. Usually occurs within ten years so its start as an adult and does overlap with the soulmate.

Can you go back and see a similar pattern in his life? Believe me, many will find it. Since you're reading this, probably between those who represent the tip conductor of the New Era. Are you weird? Dear if you could actually see who you would realize how strange it is! (Cosmic humor.) Many of you have made this arrangement to quickly return and participate in one of the greatest eras of Earth! Know that when you are now reading this on the experience, may understand.

## **GLOBAL FINANCIAL MELTDOWN:**

**QUESTION:** For years we have heard stories about the global financial turmoil. Where is our economy headed?. Is there a breakdown in the making?

**ANSWER:** What do you with your financial and political structure is part of the karma of their society. Kryon never advise on policy issues. This is always based on human decision and reflect the energy of your lighting as a race. It truly is your proof.

However, we have some clues and thoughts with respecto for years to come that has a connection with these issues. What we said about those you "find" in the next decade? When you "find them" who will talk to them? If trade is what is exchanged? Does a community of nations will be formed to allow this?

Some fear this community of nations, fear that a world government is formed, which take away your freedom so they have to campaign against him at any cost. Ehis is because they think it will be organized and structured to defeat that by how hard they have worked to achieve freedom in their country. Before your company have applauded for its emphasis on the individual and their tolerance established for all. Do you think now that we will throw it away? NO.

Here's what to try: Think globally. Work on a system in which the countries of the world can be all systems within their own culturethem but in which there is a community of values and trade. Work on a system that allows them to agree on the value they each in their goods and valuables. Then decide what the council to represent the planet. You never have to have a world central government to form a planet of uniform consensus. Instead, we need an organization, cultural tolerance of your neighbors, and absolute certainty that you must have a representative group that can be mixed speak for all of you quickly, not a world government.

Most scholars understand that for this to happen you must have 1) a global value system similar, with similar values and 2) peace between nations. Soon these tribes will continue to insist that fight will be eradicated and controlled by others and never have a voice in the council. Peace will be a symbol of enlightenment and consensus will be a sign of wisdom.

If a "brokenness" as you describe or not depends on your country's reaction to the natural economic developments in the global value system of the New Era - there should be a world government. Do you resist a deal with a uniform rating system, or help create it?

The precepts on which your government was founded (speaking of North America) were channeled and sacred. Is to continue keeping your wisdom, dear, and still form a planetary system of values and a community councilation worldwide. We honor them for this task.

#### **SPECIAL QUESTION:**

**QUESTION:** Kryon Well who are you really?

**ANSWER:** I told my partner many times that when you ask the question properly, you can learn a lot. If you stay still not tell them everything. Therefore, you seem to think that maybe Kryon is not only the magnetic master. He is right. Will tell you two of my qualities.

Dear, as I said earlier in this book, I am one of the angels that feed in this Nueva Era. My family includes cosmic energy that you once called Archangel Michael. We travel together often and then we formed a partnership to work on your planet. Some of you have suspected this and have recognized energy. Now I will confirm them because you have asked about the family.

I am also a labor and specialty of all spiritual entities that you know and your name ends in "on". Make a list of its and see that they all are in areas of science, physics and love.

Long after the magnetic work done and that the number of Kryon split, I will continue loving and honoring them, and speaking as I am doing now.

I love tenderly,

KRYON

## **CHAPTER 10 - "C I E N C I A"**

### **Renewals as announced by KRYON**

#### **THE MISSING ELEMENT OF CARL SAGAN**

I want to start this important area of science Carl Sagan thanked for their important work with respect to rackingquirements in our universe. He also gave us very good arguments and made us think about some very important issues.

Carl was in his intelligent discourse about science and its connection with God, who so severely criticized channelers, physical, the New Age movement and religion in general for being so daring, so given all sorts of experiments and lacking foundation in their approach in a practical way to what is real and what is not real.

You may think I, as a conduit, not so closely follow the work of Carl Sagan but instead I find refreshing. Naturally I disagree with his philosophy on many things, but his immortal question trying to make us think about real-world testing on intangible concepts goes well with this chapter, and is also consistent with my own questions.

In a certain dichotomy, life 20 years ago Dr. Sagan was fully occupied with the search for life extraterrestre. He wanted to believe that was possible and stunk to NASA with his ideas that there must be life on other planets.

When the Viking Mars proved that there was nothing, however, he began changing his tone, dismissing his desire to believe and change their ideas tempered with an attitude of "show me."

According to his wife, Ann Druyan, a frequent collaborator in his work, "Carl never wanted to believe. He wanted to know."

I think Carl's original passion to discover the life at any otror hand, led him to write "Contact." I also think he never left the hope of finding extraterrestrial life and always remained behind in the search.

In the dusty closet of his young mind had a party hat waiting to be used when life was revealed in the other worlds, but in the adult scientist was muffled. Your children may see the discovery and maybe in some way he could celebrate.

Even surrounded by his friends priests, which had muchyears, he refused to acknowledge God, even in his death bed, simply because they had made him take a test

As many of you know, I also seek evidence of the spiritual in the real world. I intuitively but looking validated in a world where for most, it is necessary to see to believe.

My concern is slightly different from that of Dr. Sagan, is to confirm what I already know. Dr. Sagan asks us to consider the intangible in a scientific way to discard it. El the scientific method is so and in many cases you start with a hypothesis, apply what you know to prove or disprove.

Carl, while you're gone, I know you are with us in spirit. I also know that you're celebrating the other side of the last things you left us, but as a human being might not have planned things as they happened.

One of the most lasting impressions let your work was the film "Contact" made in 1997, played by Jody Foster. For many of us, people "woo-woo" (rare), the film compensates for the fact of your latest book.

Whatever will happen with the letter after your transition did not reflect your concepts of when you were alive but somehow it was changed to bring us a great film metaphysical.

He speaks a lot about the intangibles and how, even if things can not be proven, they can be in any way, even for the practical scientist.

The message of the film was unusual and the presentation was first class (He also represents the theme of Kryon, that there is more energy around and in different types of what we can measure). Carl, I know you're very happy, because your energy touched the film from beyond the veil and did live.

### ***THE BALLOON "WOO-WOO" (RARE)***

Dr. Sagan's books are promoted and sold even after his demise, so I think I have the right to state my view as well.

Even though he's not here to read my thoughts and discuss with them, I still think that his writings can be examined. Do not attempt to condemn it in any way!

I honor his life enormously and I think his latest book "The Demon-Haunted World" presents a scientific premise that I would like to focus on last metaphysical views.

I feel I have the right and freedom to disagree but a scientifically valid argument (in the style Sagan).

Without Dr. Sagan's arguments to be presented would be less valid, and point of view today is shared by many scientists. Therefore he has been a catalyst for logical examination of woo-woo.

Dr. Sagan has stated that "Science requires a strange combination of two contradictory tendencies: a desire to see even the most bizarre ideas and at the same time the most rigorous skepticism, requiring strong evidence to support each statement.

A scientist may range from a divided state of mind, open to all but closed to anything that is not proven scientifically. Both perspectives are essential to scientific inquiry and nothing works without the other "(published by Los Angeles Times, August 7, 1997, entitled "Science: In Search of Truth, the argument is part of the equation")

Dr. Sagan disapproved of Ramtha. He could have been open for a moment to the bizarre idea of the pipeline, but closed it when I could not be tested using techniques based on the techniques of the Earth.

He used the channeler J. Z. Knight as an example of the process was flawed, unreliable, unscientific and probably cheat. Again I disagree, but before presenting my ideas on the main assertions of Dr. Sagan, I would like to present this work. I really do not think Dr. Sagan has spoken personally to Ms. Knight personally.

Some of the answers to the questions he did in the book "The Demon-Haunted World" have been open for some time. Dr. Sagan asked how many entities of 50,000 years may have an English accent when Ramtha obviously spoke no English when he was on Earth.

What accent was that? Where did it come? Dr. Sagan was also other questions to guide the reader to the conclusion that Knight's work was probably a show put.

You know something? It is a very good question. Here's an answer, not a response to provide an empirical test in the style of Sagan, but a response from my truth.

First make a question (Carl and the reader): why most (if not all) who channel beings who are out of their bodies, in the English language have exactly the same accent?

Even if they never knew about the others, they have the same kind of hit and funny voices that sound like Scottish accent Why? Why is that even though they come from North America or Australia or England or South Africa, the accent of the voice does not reflect such areas but spoken in a yearcento we might call "accent piping?

Without an agreement prior massive how is that possible? If they copy each other, then who copied whom? It's weird right?.

J.Z. explained it years ago. Involvement is the "accent of the Spirit" when using the vocal chords of the human body. "I can prove it? No. However, let me quote some dialogue taken from the film "Contact" based on the book by Dr. Sagan.

- *"Do you love your father?" Asks the minister*
- *"Sure," replies scientist*
- *"Try" (Mute).*

Intangible, such as love, faith and spiritual emotion, envy, anger, and even God, can not be placed in the same "mold proof" that has been developed by humans to find items and behavior matter as we see it.

Before ending this discussion would show how the intangible is becoming more tangible now than ever before. And come back for a moment J.Z.

Whether as a result of the book by Dr. Sagan or it was his time, J.Z. has begun a campaign to show the changes occurring in her body when she channeled Ramtha latter being outside her body.

A news magazine records these efforts and discoveries that bring even more questions arise than answers. Is there a difference? You bet! Why? Biologically What causes a "merger with the Spirit"? What is normal? What can we expect to see?

Whatever the answers, we INTENTION Knight want to show that there is a real physical change in their physiology for the pipeline and it is! I'm sure there will be more on the subject. By the way I tell them that she invited the MD magazine that is certainly not a friend of the New Era.

I also did something similar but non-scientific. I bring him here only as a comparison. My pipeline is aware but the body and I know that there are physiological changes because I am. He asked me to make an aura photograph as proof.

Now many think a Auric photography trick but I suppose whatever the camera surveying this test at least show if something is changing in me, inside or outside of the pipe. Even if this method is not auric photography, and beyond anything else, if there is a change that it "would" and would record, and it would be a point to be taken into account.

I did get two photos distanced from each other for five minutes. One was outside the pipeline and another immediately after entering a Kryon. I perremained on the chair in the photo, not moving, that I photographed. The photos were absolutely stunning.

The published in the magazine "Kryon Quarterly No. 6 for all to see. I had multiple colors all around me when I was not channeling, which drastically changed to a solid color at the moment I entered inside me Kryon.

In his book, Dr. Sagan has given us a "detection equipment falsehoods." Supposedly, if you apply it to anything consider, will help to say "yes" or "no" response to the phenomenon or hypothesis tested.

As expected, the team is a list of things to do and should not be doing well and logically to solve a problem, giving an empirical test, solid, a theory or idea. For a scientist, anything less is suspect and falls in the category of unfounded speculation.

I think if you want to test a principle such as the severity or edit works something physically observable, or a hypothesis about how this can work something you can not prove, this team could be very helpful. I tried something.

Procedures applied in the computer software to Love and failed! I believe that love is not real. Then I applied my belief in God. Failed again! He was then applied to the existence of God.

And failed again. Is God "is also a lie? This is truly the enigma of the concern of Sagan. Again I think he wanted desperadamente test God but like any first-class scientist, he could not.

If God is a lie, then 80 percent of the population of Earth has been really duped. What's happening? Is it so bad the team? It is actually a good team to try something natural and logical, but when you apply it to other concepts, even those who we accept and experience daily (as the passion of love, for example) it fails!

So I think the team is incomplete, it is not wrong but incomplete. I am not the person to give a protocol for additions to the team as I am not a scientist, but I'd like to give some elements missing in the team as shown by the scientists. Before that here's a summary of the team Sagan:

#### **DETECTION EQUIPMENT BALLOONS (FALSEHOODS) OF SAGAN:**

**MUST BE** (All of the following should be):

1. Provide independent confirmation of the facts
2. Encourage substantive debate on eclairvoyance by knowledge of the proponents
3. Spin more than one hypothesis "What else could it be?
4. Does not conform to their original hypothesis. This creates prejudices.
5. Quantify. Do not be vague but specific. Find things measurable.
6. Ensure that each link in the argument of hypothesis works.
7. The Occam's razor: the simpler the better. The majority of responses fall into a less complex scenario when they are finally tested.
8. Ask whether the hypothesis can be falsified. "Thes propositions that can not be proven or falsified are not worth much "if you have evidence, then let others do the same experiment to check with control experiments.

**NOT TO BE** (Mainly logical thinking skills, not all arguments presented here)

- No arguing attack (which has the bizarre idea)
- Do not argue based on trust, an authority on the subject, if it can not be tested (eg. The president has a may secret to take stock of the office that can not be disclosed at this time but we are confident because he knows more than us)
- No argument from adverse consequences (eg. Find the guilt of this man, if he does, it will make others follow suit)
- Appeal to ignorance (eg. There is no evidence that UFOs are visiting us, therefore they must exist). Proving that something is happening, it does not prove that it is. The absence of evidence is not evidenta.
- Do not use "special allegations" (eg. You can not understand this because God acts mysteriously)
- Do not assume what you want to try to ask the question, assuming a response. This is a statement of an argument that seems to give evidence in a form of talk (eg. Instituting the death penalty because they discourage violent crime)
- Do not rely on favorable circumstances, telling the pros and cons to ignore.
- Do not use a small database to test anyr thing
- Do not misunderstand complex statistical
- Not inconsistent
- Is unreasonable (non sequitur - Latin for "not concluded that")

As I said earlier in this book, I believe that science has lost a vital new element in the mix of energy realities. I argue that the missing element is the human conscience, **THERE IS POWER IN THE HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS.**

Energy can not exist without a reason. While the smallest atomic particle or a black hole energy is a process connected with it. When you have proven that energy has been created, science seeks a physical creative process to work there.

Energy scheduled (non-casual) denotes a process of creating sophisticated energy. This energy is being generated or transmitted or is sent by some process - whether we call it physical or "the way things work."

Gravity is an example. As we know where to look and because it is all around us, the detection equipment easily test balloon that gravity exists (no balloons). However, what is gravity?

No scientist really knows yet and the exact mechanism that creates it is still a hypothesis. Question: **YOU DO YOU BELIEVE IN GRAVITY** or you just **KNOW** that gravity exists?

Denotes a belief in something greater recognition that its very existence. Even if the process that creates the specific gravity is not yet known, it is accepted as real (of course). It is recognized that gravity is not caused by the mass.

Gravity is the result of some mechanism in the physical that is related to the mass (possibly due to the elusive graviton, but that is for another book.) Although we do not understand, he is accepted as "the way things work" and that is all around us and is very common (such as love, for example).

It is easy to prove the existence of gravity using Sagan team. The hypothesis behind the cause, can not pass through the filter Sagan team. No amount of logical thinking and correct tests give us regarding their verification process. Is gravity a lie?

No, only hypotheses about what causes it seems to be. But I still believe in gravity, even if they do not know what else causes it. I still trust the way she works, even if I do not know how it operates.

I argue that God and love are the same as this. They exist for all that I see, but they can not pass the examination in its operating mechanism. Nothing that I present here will change that.

I can, however, give some kind of equipment that proves the existence of the energy of human consciousness. It is a good start. Maybe this is a kind of love? Whatever it is, it has substance!

If I can demonstrate that there is an energy design (sophisticated) associated with human consciousness, then would not it make sense that we consider a player on the stage of science in real world power (as in "How things work")?

Find some real science (as documented by the kind of experiments and sources that Dr. Sagan could invite to be part of your test), which treats human consciousness.

Let's show that she emanates a measurable energy, which affects known elements around him and that she has consistency in its manifestation, a manifestation that can be duplicated over and over again within the jurisdiction of scientific control. Would not it would take a bit of sector of the rare woo.woo? Maybe we could go further and examine later love in the same way.

First of all I have to laugh at the premise that I will give them. There are some powerful emotions which are undeniable energy in any living human being. Like gravity, are all around us are but we are forcing the matrix within a confined experimental (designed by humans) to prove that they exist and then discuss their work - as is the logic of our pensamiento scientist.

It's like jumping through logical spiral to prove that it's raining outside. Some of us want to violate the protocol and open the window and see if it rains.

Some of you, have you ever been crushed by grief? Can you even for a moment deny the tremendous energy that moves in that process?

While sitting there you are deprived of all human desire to live, with all your bodily functions affected and those around him reacts ban as a result, "you would have liked someone then asked you to prove that his body was radiating some kind of energy (he has received a blow to the nose, right?).

Although for the purpose of this discussion, this seems extremely anti-scientific, I must say that for a psychic, this person is like a beacon in a crowd, is easily identifiable due to the terrible energy that is radiating dramatically. By the way I say the same thing hapre with RAGE.

Have you ever been deeply in love? Believe it or not, these two energies of human consciousness are closely related in their effect on you. Your body stops working the way it is designed and you seem to disengage from everything they know as "real."

In this state there is a tremendous boost of energy that radiates in all directions and see if you have the proper antenna for capturing it. To a psychic you simply shine! (I know this is very anti-scientific.)

Can any of us really sit back and deny the power of these things? And what about the love of God? Billions of humans around the globe feel that at the cellular level and react.

They worship, celebrate, pray, sing and dance because of the energy you feel about God. They feel return and ask for miracles, too, all due to the highly charged energetic quality. Is this a scam? Is it a lie?

We desquite know what the scientific mechanism behind human consciousness but we all see it. Unlike gravity, but she does not fall within the parameters of the physical phenomena of the earth that can be measured.

This is not the time to go to one of my basic principles (as I mentioned in another of my books), but I will say quickly to new readers than just the fact that we can not measure something does not mean it does not exist. Were there radio waves in space before they could measure? Yes, but we could not prove.

The detection equipment balloons Dr. Sagan had drawn the conclusion that his chance would be very doubtful if 100 years ago. "Lie or fact? Right now I think there are other qualities that are emerging daily from the cosmos and on which we have no previous concept.

They would not pass the test because neither team could not measure or understand the other as they are not part of our reality.

As an Intelligence Quotient test (which states that only measures the ratio of intelligence, not real intelligence), detection equipment could measure only Sagan falsehoods designed - a pre-established concept, prejudiced in the human reality of what should be a "balloon" stream.

It would be interesting to review this in 100 years to discover how the world today has been labeled by then real science because to new discoveries.

I wanted to show that at least human consciousness can be measurable or maybe transmitted. I thought he not done so already our science? Where to look for these things? And I discovered that my question had been partly taken ... and an employee of the New Era!

In his book "In the manner of the workers of the Light", Doreen Virtue, PhD Filosofía (Hay House, 1997) has included specific chapters on this topic. In fact, reading his book, I narrow glad hands with all that is and I recommend it enthusiastically.

I bought the book only to discover that in which I was interested but could not stop. He was crazy with the information and not all science.

Dr. Virtue gave me permission to include your name along with that issue and I will paraphrase some of what she reports and also give credit to sources she has mentioned and which are published in his book. Here are three scientific discussions (among many others) within the jurisdiction in which Dr. Sagan would have felt more comfortable in here call "woo-woo."

## **THE POWER OF HUMAN THOUGHT**

Since we're talking about gravity as much (and that is so real and likely), see if there is any positive evidence, empirical, that human consciousness (something that no energy is thought to be likely from the point of view science), can actually change the gravity (which is quite likely as energy).

The iResearchers at Princeton, Robert Jahn and Brenda Dunne decided to deal with it. In a controlled experiment asked many volunteers involved in two specific tests on the material response (or lack of response) of concentrated thinking human. In a test, volunteers sat in front of a machine that casually throwing coins. They were asked to focus on influencing the machine to do all the coins land with the "heads" up. The resultados showed that the thoughts of humans made a difference and that most of the volunteers provided a statistically influence on her thoughts alone and thousands more coins came out with their "faces" up to what happened when it intervened the influence of human thought. Of course this was an oft-repeated test.

Another experiment was done with 9000 marbles and pinball. She let go of the marbles from a central point and volunteers asked them to concentrate to make the marbles were only external outputs only. The results were again absolute, repeated and significant. The human mind affected the area. (Taken from "Experiments in remote human interaction / machine", Journal of Scientific Exploration, vol. 6, No.4, pp.311-332, Dunne, BJ, Jahn, RG -1992).

Can mind affect another? When you pray for someone (with a concentrated thought), can it feel? And if so, does it show that there was an energetic communication? When you meditate in a room with like-minded people, can you concentrate energy in a combined effort, as if everyone had a kind of mind more synchronized?

Scientific evidence, as waves of electroencephalogram, electrocardiogram, measured the emotions of those who were focused and showed that the answer to that question was YES! We measured the brain waves of those who meditated in a group, who had been asked to concentrate on one thing. The results showed exactly the same measurement of brain waves of the other groups!

---

### (Books: 1)

- Hirasawam, Yamamoto M., Kawano, K & Furukawa, A -1996. "An Experiment in Extra Sensory information processing in EEG measurement" Journal of the International Society of Life Information Science, Vol.14, pp-43-48.
- Radin, Dean I, -1996 - "silent shock waves: Evidence of foreboding future emotions "European Journal of Parapsychology, Vol.12.
- Honorton, C. Et al. 1990 - "Psi-communication in the ganzfeld: Experiments with an automated testing system and a comparison with a meta-analysis of Earlier studies" Journal of Parapsychology, vol.54.
- Varvoglis, Mario -1986 - "Goal-directed and observer-dependent PK: An evaluation of the conformance-behavior model and the observation Theories" The Journal of the American Society for Psychical Research, vol.80.

At the University of Cornell, Daryl Bem and Charles Honorton were skeptical about the power of human consciousness. They developed a tightly controlled experiment that simply could not be distorted to dismiss the idea of psychic powers. They believed that those who claimed to have those powers simply used the techniques of good human nature and some clever tricks. To his amazement, the experiments were completed to support the psychological theory rather than discard it. It was real and they had resultADOS scientists to show it. They continued and 11 experiments conducted between 1983 and 1989, changed the minds of other scientists and thoughtful guidelines established with regard to the concept that there is an energy within the human mind that goes far beyond what it seems. It goes without saying that they were among the converts. (Bem, Daryl J. and Charles Honorton -1994 "Does psi exist?" Replicable Evidence for an Anomalous proces of information transfer "Psychological Bulletin, Vol.115, pp.4-18 / Science News, January 29.1994, vol. 145. No.5, p.68 "Scientists Peer Into the Mind's Psi.)

**Why show this? It is an attempt to bring the issues formerly "strange and woo-woos" psychic power on the table as a reality. The term "psychic power" may be in the middle of your logical mind, it has long been a language of many that have been considered strange or false. So now I call it the "Power of Human Consciousness." Be more secure.**

In these studies has been shown that human consciousness can change the physical. Not only does this give a slap to the "balloon detection equipment" but also supports the basic premise that Kryon has given us since 1989. Ignore this energy and try to test it with a test kit has no logic. I know someone in the future with more credentials than I, will complement the new team. Then we can "prove" that love is real. With this I conclude the discussion with Sagan and into something directly related to human thought and enlightenment, but much larger in the scope of our own global change and more directed towards metaphysical readers of this book.

#### **THE GREAT GIFT WE GIVE OURSELVES**

Now that we have the basic premise that consciousness changes the physical and we have presented some science backing it up, go into a discussion purely metaphysical. Talk about something that I firmly believe that has taken place and for that many of you are aware and continues to do with the power of human consciousness.

Since 1989 Kryon has told us that we have changed the future of our planet. We said we can dispose of bad omens and predictions of disaster that were spoken before about a very terrifying turn of the millennium. He said that human consciousness has raised the vibration of the planet and our future is now moving towards a goal unknown to any entity, and is controlled by the critical mass of enlightened human, right now, as you read these words. What a message! Now for the first time in a book of Kryon, I want to alert you of something I feel we have done and show you the scenario to ponder what your deep, staggering implications.

#### **"OUR FUTURE IS A DISASTER AND DESTRUCTION?"**

And metaphysical, for many years we have solid evidence that something alarming going to happen on the planet.

- 1) Nostradamus, a teacherta 400 years ago, gave us very safe predictions. Its deep quatrains four centuries actually announced to Hitler, and Nostradamus was wrong in the name of this famous dictator for only a letter, spoke of his quatrains Hister. He also said security the assassination of President John F. Kennedy. So it would make sense to go to his wisdom and safety to see what he had to say about our immediate future. Scary. Nostradamus has indicated that the cost linesras of our continent will be affected hundreds of thousands. The waters will cover most coastal cities in most parts of the world's land mass. Is there greater disaster than this?
- 2) Gordon Michael Scallion, a visionary of the New Era (doom and disaster specialist) has been telling us for many years on a stage like that of Nostradamus. He also had visions that supported the claims of Nostradamus and published maps that give detailed effects the outcome of what will happen. The coastlines of its maps are terrifying and my city is under water and maybe yours.
- 3) Native American tribe of Hope are also ancient predictions and as you perceive, your maps look the same as those of the above persons, with water covering over yet.

What will happen? Can we change it? Will we sink in fear? If you saw the TV special program "Prophecies and Predictions" can think about it. Remember that show? David McCallum, with a light bulb under the spooky music and smoke climbing into spirals, every scientist (I'm being facetious!). These types of programs were made to scare absolutely stupid and use a pseudo science and a lot of tabloid rumors (including Gordon Michael Scallion) are needed.

The television program "The Millennium" says (based on facts freely added to a test) that the Earth is going to change its axis in 2001 due to a single alignment with other planets.

If you recall, in 1989 Kryon told us that this old prediction is in fact the new planetary grid change he's doing (the reason why he is here) and not really a change of axis. Yet for many, is simply a channel Kryon woo-woo, so why should we believe? Instead why not believe in saying things smoother revalidated? Continue reading.

## **A FUTURE CHANGED**

Something is occurring on the planet globally with respect to predictions in general. They are not fulfilled as scheduled. Look around. Those who made a study of those who made solid predictions, recorded (and also those who did not sound predictions), look at it.

- 1) The prophet Edgar Cayce has a record of prophecies validated by 60 percent or more, but in the last few years reduced their successes to 30 percent. Does this mean that Cayce was wrong? What is going to alter this?
- 2) Nidle Sheldon, who brought us the potentially frightening and dramatic information about the photon belt in his book "Becoming a Galactic Human" is totally wrong and the photon belt experience simply did not happen. None of the other predictions from ET were met, so that we can count as a 0 to 0 in the predictions department. Does this mean that Sheldon was wrong?
- 3) The pages of Nostradamus, the report of experts in their field, are now out of focus in four years. Their predictions are off schedule. Nostradamus Was he wrong? Before it was not.
- 4) Gordon Michael Scallion published his maps of the coast affected for many years. The dates of these maps indicated that our final disaster was to occur in the late eighties or early nineties. When this did not happen, for whatever reason, Mr. Scallion edited and published new maps with updates to dates. What happened? Gordon Was he wrong?

These visionaries and channeling all had visions that they were very real. For many, a record of validations were performed. Were they wrong? The answer is NO. If we have changed our future as Kryon said, then it is still possible that these men will surely inform future vision did not happen. They channeled Kryon future potential that has been telling us has been changed to slways.

Interestingly, those still alive will make their personal predictions fail when they have to be met. So far seem to be denied and have established that for any reason, the bad news simply been postponed. So they continue with frightening information, updating the dates and events (sometimes in national jurisdiction), creating fear and uneasiness.

I disagree with this. I think we can look at our tri-dimensional worldnal with the God-given human insight and common sense and clearly make a correlation with something that happened recently and that makes the difference - a big difference.

## **CHANGE THE PHYSICAL CONSCIOUSNESS - MAY, 1996**

**Time magazine of June 3, 1996, appeared a frightening message on page 61, which proclaimed: A SHOT IN THE BROW OF THE EARTH! Obviously, in May 1996, we were nearly hit by a large asteroid. Listen to what Time said:**

### **A shot in the eyebrows of Earth:**

"Earlier last week ... this celestial meddling whizzed by the Earth only about 280,000 miles from Earth, the width of a hair in astronomical terms. (The moon is only 240,000 miles from us). Perhaps a third of a mile horizontally, was the largest ever observed object never happened so close to Earth. Duncan Steel, an Australian astronomer, has calculated that if the asteroid had beaten earth, he would have done some 58,000 m.p.h. The resulting explosion, scientists believe, would have been in a range of 3,000 to 12,000 megatons. "That," says astronomer Eugene Shoemaker, a pioneer hunter of comets and asteroids "is how together in a pile all Soviet nuclear weapons and the United States and make them explode."

If this asteroid had beaten us, would probably have been one of the oceans of the Earth (a 80 percent higher chance). You know what that would have caused us? Can you imagine the results of an explosion of the entire earth's nuclear cargo concentrating on a single point and exploded next? There have been subtle and would have affected us greatly to EVERYONE!.

This was a scientific report, but what does this mean metaphysically? Could this huge rock beaten us? Was scheduled to hit us? I asked Kryon Kryon and I said YES! And I ask "But why did not he?" This is where I got from Kryon a wink and a giant bath love "and again he told me, as if I had never heard:" the consciousness changes the physical. "

"Kryon," he said, "Are you saying that we have changed the mathematics of orbital mechanics and changed the course of the asteroid? Again came the answer: "YES"

It was hard to believe. This "near collision" cited in a national magazine was good for "conveniently" Kryon work or is there more to it? In all this you can see the way my mind kept asking "show me." I era skeptical, even though I am his channeler. I needed more and I got it.



The Complete Ascension Manual Joshua David Stone, published by Light Technology Publishing (the same editors of Sedona Journal). In the page 246 is a powerful channeling of an entity called Vywamus. When the book was published, Vywamus was channeled through Janet McClure. In these pages Vywamus said that an asteroid one mile in diameter (very little change to the real dimension) was coming towards land. He said he would arrive around 1995 (again there is some difference with reality) and said: "From a standpoint of consciousness, this could be something positive, a new type of energy that was integrated into Earth system. The asteroid would cause a great deal of spiritual energy. If mankind had reached the point where I can use this energy, the asteroid will not be destructive. "

I could not believe. There in black and white channel had predicted the "near-miss" The asteroid! Small differences in size and time does not matter to me more than the mistake in a letter from Nostradamus to speak the name of Hitler because the prediction was made years ago. She was correct, extremely close to the reality of what happened! Look what he said he predicted the arrival of asteroid (within one year of actual arrival), but more important was the ability to see that our human consciousness could change the asteroid's orbit, as Kryon meBia said and as it happened.

There is more to this. My contention is that if we would have collided astronomical body at about 58,000 mph, had been responsible for it to happen as predicted by Nostradamus, and the map of Gordon Michael Scallion and the map of the Hopi Indians.

The visit of the asteroid was one of the events that knocked out the old energy future and we all saw - not a New Age magazine which many might suspect, but a national source inform I'm on a scientific discovery. Starting to get used to this method. The Spirit and the work of our New Era predicted will be informed by everyone to see it this way (see "The Kryon validation" below). Asteroid **WE DO NOT crash because we had raised our consciousness**. The disaster team can continue its advertising naysayers, but as happened with the asteroid, we will never see it. This is really a time to celebrate.

Dear reader, as you read these words, Kryon has something to say about it: "Beloved, now, do you understand the love we have? Now do you understand what have you done? They are humans who have power in this New Era! Even with the evidence before them, some will continue shouting that everything is coming to an end. As their fearsome predictions are consumed trying to predict things that do not occur after as they say, celebrate the love of the Spirit which is associated with you in this great new future for Planet Earth! Celebrate the new millennium and the graduation of the human race! Celebrate our love for you! "

I can not add anything to this, so I will not!

#### **VALIDATIONS AS EXPRESSED BY KRYON**

Kryon has not made predictions. To do so would violate the premise given by Kryon that no one knows our future and something new is being developed as we move forward. What it does do is give us Kryon tracks what things LOOK and suggestions on where to look for help in our own discovery. He also delights in giving us phrases in their pipelines are often printed later in the pages of journals reporting scientific discoveries. This is one of the many aspects of cosmic humor of this work, which often verbiage to the channeler is repeated verbatim.

**The following items are brought to you (as in all the books channelization of Kryon, from the number two) to validate that what was said by Kryon in certain pipeline passes. I believe that this element in a Kryon book is important and necessary. It is my opinion that any channel of the New Age should be able to do this and allow it to see the files. The Spirit is not owned by anyone. Information is given through a secure channel that is universally true and does not belong to Kryon and the Kryon work. If the pipes are inspired and messages are sacred, from God to humans, then the information provided should be able to be validated in time, and also appear in other channeled works. I am happy to say that the work of Kryon match this criterion.**

#### **RADIOACTIVE WASTE**

The Kryon Book II, p. 223, the English edition, the question was what to do with radioactive waste. One solution that Kryon gave was "look in your biology." In the book Kryon III (p. 249) we speak of this again and told them that the bio-solution was beginning to be developed around the globe. Biological solution to radioactive waste did not appear to be common knowledge until recently. Now I wish to cite portions of an article in Science News that absolutely validates the fact that this is being worked at the highest level, and this will give credibility to what has been said by Kryon strange in its pipeline given in 1989. The following appeared with a picture of a platform in a pot plant.

"Jangadas with sunflowers growing on them float in a small well in the place where the nuclear accident occurred at Chernobyl, in Ukraine. No, not a monument sensitive to the disaster of 1986. The plants are helping clean the well, their roots into the water to suck the radionuclides: cesium 137 and strontium 90. ... Exxon corp. and Du Pont are testing a variety of plants to see if they can do some of the dirty work of cleaning the pollution radioactive material such as lead, selenium and oil. Many plants have been discovered, like these persistent pollutants. " (Science News, July 20.1996, vol.150. P.42 - part article.)

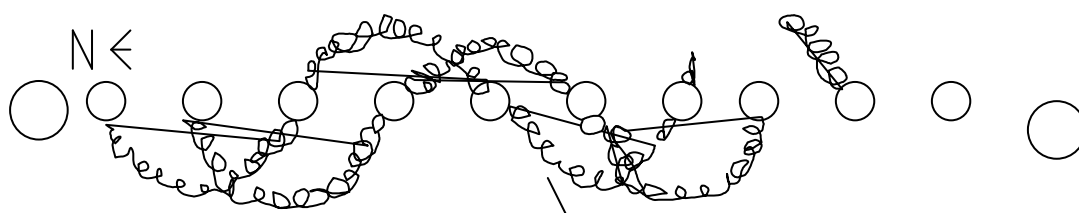
#### **MYSTERIOUS CIRCULAR SHAPES IN A BRITISH FARM VALIDATE DNA-BASED THEORY OF 12 STRING**

On June 17, 1996, were discovered a mysterious circular shapes 648 feet long that had appeared the last night in a British camp, the famed East Course in Alton Barnes, near Oxford. (In the book there is a picture similar to a double of 12 links in DNA and half of it, as in the fifth double link is a sign placed by the writer of the book.) Is there any doubt that it is a double helix of DNA with links? If you do not believe that the mysterious circles have appeared are real messages from other planes, they can simply skip this section but will have to saltearsand also the next section where experts in Euclidean geometry and mathematics had a surprise or two. You choose.

**The double helix with twelve chakras (Peter Sorensen)** This spectacular formation appeared in the famous East Field in Alton Barnes (SU115-625), near Oxford, pointing to the Tomb of Adam to the north and Woodborough Hill in the south. The official length is 648 feet long and consists of 89 circles of links forming chains twin bubbles smart "(77 in total) spiral around a central axis with 12 large circles along that axis. Everyone who saw it agreed that the drawing was a design DNA with twelve links.

**Note**, Where the strings of the double helix crossed each other was embedded in 3D (three dimensional), the band closer, had hidden one of the circles of the band further away. Therefore could have counted ten circles in each of the eight loops (except one of the loops indicated by the arrow indicator, which is eleven). So, if we count the circles placed one upon another plus extra, in fact there are a total of 93. (Copyright 1996-Used with permit of Peter Sorensen.)

If you are interested in a website with links to DNA and other cosmic issues, see: <http://www.cosmic-connections.com>



Kryon calls "energy picture" to this string of circles, is one of the best I've ever validations visto the ideas presented in Book III of Kryon with respect to DNA, based on 12 fibers (Pág.303). Remember that the live channel in Sedona, Arizona, Kryon began to talk about the elegance of the item based on 12 counts. He related to many things around us, including geometry, astrology, the Jewish calendar, the sacred number of tribes in the Jewish lineage, music, the 12 commandments

spiritual (as well as the 12:12 and 144,000) and finally human DNA.

Aclaremos something in this mathematical topic: Kryon does not want to suddenly stop having our fingers (base 10), but continues to speak of mathematics as based on 12 mathematics to the physical. He wants us to know that much of what we've seen around us and is base 12. It gives us hints that the calculation based on 12 and its study will reveal much about the physical and mathematical still be a more simple, although it has been difficult or was hidden until now. From computations basadprimes up to you in a better understanding of Tesla technology, Kryon encourages us to experiment with this mathematical base 12. I hope that the next book I'll have more news on this issue because I can not hide forever.

The link chain is obviously shown DNA. If you want an interpretation that would add, here it is: "We understand your DNA and is based on 12 links!" I wonder how they pulled a simple interpretation. Kryon tells us that print power on earth has been made to us from "those with whom ye will find." I want to clarify something about the links of the chain and the ETs. These chain links are not being made by the little gray guys (who have made abductions that have bad press, see the beginning of the book.) These boys desperately would have liked to know everything about our DNA, especially on the hidden parts, non-biological- (see below in this chapter.) If you have followed the stories of communications with ETs, know that they want to examine.

The recorded message on the lawn of Alton Barnes comes from those aliens who know absolutely everything about our biology. Comes from those who represent the very seeds of our DNA. Everything about the "links" shouts the theme of the base 12. Kryon told us that, initially, our DNA was a pattern of 4, repeated three times (an obvious base of 12). In the same letter, he spoke of 12 DNA links - all 12! Now here is the recognition of the fact.

The double helix is 648 feet long (by the way, for those who want a better idea of the extent, that's like two football fields). That was not done at midnight by some guys with sticks and strings and a crate of beer. Think about it. Mathematics and numerology are important. The analysis is that 648 is divisible by 12. That gives 54, 54 in numerology reduces to 9, which is inergy about completeness. If you read the comment by Peter Sorensen (enclosed in a box, above) will know that the de facto number of links is 93. It also has 12. Remember also that 12 in numerology reduces to 3, which is the energy of activation. Remember what Kryon said in Book I of the power of 3?

Finally, there are also 12 major chakras (large circles) along the axis of the diagram, again indicating that we look at the significance of 12. This was indeed, a beautiful statement. Keep reading this chapter. There is more to what follows on the base 12 in the DNA.

## **THE DOUBLE CHAIN OF 12 CIRCLES PROVIDES NEW MATHEMATICAL THEOREMS**

It finally happened! The chain of circles (a "no-no" in the subject of the links)

do it? Scientists Are those links? Well, they put him in a scientific journal, not just a publication but a scientific section of MATH. It seems that the links are providing Euclid's theorems nor yet given us. What follows is a story from the magazine Science News.

Take a look at the disempowerment that is in the last paragraph of this article mathematician. Wow! Suddenly, not only can two guys with sticks and ropes in the dark circles to make a dozen (covering the length of two football fields), but they prove to be a first-class mathematicians, providing new theorems that have never been before announced at the Tierra, even by Euclid!

#### **MATHEMATICS - Chain of circles: Theorems in Wheat Field**

Some years ago, astronomer Gerald S. Hawkins, now retired from Boston University, noticed that some of the most impressive foreign figures like chains of circles found, enclosed geometric theorems expressing specific numerological interrelationships between areas of various circles, triangles and other shapes that make up the pattern of this figure.

Hawkins found that he could use the principles of Euclidean geometry to prove four theorems derived from the relationship between the areas highlighted in the patterns of this figure. He also discovered a fifth theorem, more general (his own) from which he could derive the other four.

Interestingly Hawkins could find no reference to this theorem in the works of Euclid or in any other book I consulted. When he challenges readers to Science News and Mathematics Teacher to deal with his theorem does not published, giving only the four variants, no one answered.

This past summer, however, "the makers of chains of circles, proved to know the fifth theorem," reports Hawkins. Among the dozens of links surreptitiously made in the wheat field in England, at least one pattern fit Hawkins's theorem.

The people responsible for this type of math naive, old-fashioned, remains unknown. His handiwork bears an uncommon with geometry Euclidian and displays an astonishing ability to enter fields undetected, to bend living plants without cracking stalks, and draw complex patterns, accurate, presumably using little more than sticks and strings, in the midst of darkness. (\*)

The theorem fifth of the link chain has a triangle Hawkins and several concentric circles touching the sides and corners of the triangle ... a triangle produces one of the patterns observed link chain, three triangles isosceles generate other geometries of the chain links.

(\*) Science News, October 12, 1996, vol.150, p.239, "chain link: theorems in a wheat field" item is displayed in part.

#### **THE ENIGMA OF GAMMA RAYS HAS BEEN REVEALED**

In Books II and III Kryon I reported on a Gamma ray activity unexplained but

had been recorded by scientific sources Why? In Book II ("Do not think like a human") Kryon told us to look at this activity as Indice of the arrival of a new spiritual energy to the planet. "Look at the inexplicable activity of gamma rays short and intense."

Years passed in which the scientific community wondered where they came from these rays. Of course, science does not suddenly found that they were coming from God (it was too much to ask!). But instead, they discovered an even greater paradox, which currently goes beyond supporting the assertion that these huge Kryon energy sources come from a widecentral you.

It is accepted science that the theory of Big Bang (Kryon says is false), locates the source of this "wave" of expansion of the universe in about 11 to 12 billion light years from Earth. That, simply stated, is where it is thought that started this case the beginning of the universe is still expanding.

Suddenly, on February 28, 1997, an Italian-Dutch satellite Beppo-SAX, inadvertently failed to register the exact position of the explosion of a second gamma rayma 80. The position of the explosion was labeled as GRB 970228. NASA (1) shifted its Orbital Observatory Compton Gamma Ray Observatory (GRO) who was carrying the Transient Source Experiment (temporary) and blasts (BATSE) and focused at the source and began recording implement something that is inexplicable to scientists .

A scientist, Carl Tech, said this represents "the most powerful burst of energy in the universe" (2). The astronomer Shri Kulkarni said, "My imagination is projectinglta to think that means something that is a trillion trillion times brighter than the sun "(2). Scientific American reports that energy is about ergs overwhelming October 1951 and says that "must be very, very far, about the farthest reaches of the observable universe. In this case the burst of gamma rays represent the most powerful explosions in the universe (1). "

What we're breaking the head of the scientists is the following: 1) it is beyond dand anything they have ever been observed, but with more energy than they have ever seen before. This is unexpected. Normally the energy arriving from 7 to 11 billion light-years is extremely weak (as you can imagine). With this energy is just the opposite, and 2) do not appear to conform to the protocol of an object is moving away from us.

The first thing the astronomers wanted to establish (and where I was and how much energy we were throwing), was whether the fubody for this energy was moving away from us as almost everything else in the sky (a test that was based Big Bang theory). This is usually done with a spectrometer, which measures the "red shift." Before I tell you what they found, I want to know what Kryon said (and says again.)

"This is cosmic energy and is part of a spiritual delivery. This energy did not take 11 billion years to get here. She is instantaneous (see next section) and is not away from us. " Here's what Scientific American magazine says the telltale "red shift": "At that distance, the explosion should show the effects of the expanding

universe. Galaxies that are far are moving away from the earth at great speed, we know this because they emit light becomes more red or more low frequencies. Similarly the gamma ray bursts should also show a red shift and an increase in duration. Unfortunately, the BATSE not see, in the spectrum of gamma rays, dark or bright lines, specific elements characteristic that when they move, change to red "(1)

WOW! There seems to fit the pattern expected! And there's more consternation: Astronomers have taken a leap into the cosmic physical patterns trying to create scenarios on how this can happen. Scientific American tells us that these theories vary but the best is called "catastropheTrofe cosmic "in which are involved fireballs. It was mentioned that the neutron-star binary system would be collapsing white dwarfs and black holes colliding with (I wonder if White knows all this.)

"There are some problems however: the collapse binary does not explain some long GRBs, for example, BATSE discovered an explosion that has lasted for 1,100 seconds and is repeated possibly two days later."

Well folks, the mystery continues. "Science ever admit the spiritual aspects of this physical attribute? Probably not, but the more I discover about him, rather seems to verify the information given in 1994 by Kryon on what to look for and that this energy comes from the Creator Source and is more powerful than anything we've seen, and is being sent in this real time "now" and whose essence is LOVE!

*(1) Taken from 'Scientific American' in July 1997, p.46-51 Gamma Ray Burst: New observationlight is the most powerful explosions in the universe "*

*(2) Taken from Los Angeles Times, May 15.1997, Front Page A1 "Cal Tech captured a key to the mystery of Heaven")*

## **FASTER THAN THE SPEED OF LIGHT**

How can the energy or anything else, traveling faster than the speed of light? Always thought that the speed of light was the absolute speed limit. Nothing that is observable to the extent of understanding of our science is faster than light waves (or pairparticles of light).

The Kryon Book II (1994), Kryon gave us some clues about the physics and there are things to measure that go faster than the speed of light. Kryon actually called instant communication and referred to it as the basis for spiritual communication. I hope you will be "plugging" it as described in these last pages because everything is related. Here is what Kryon said.

**Kryon message on "Twin" given in 1994 ("Do not Think as free humanor II Kryon)**

"New parties are also discovered. One of the most interesting, however, is when you discover the 'twin'.

Hidden within the common atomic structure is a wonderful spot to be totally and completely mystified by you, because they seem to collide with the laws of time and space. The twins are pairs of atomic parts are always related to each other and are

always in pairs-stimulated properly, they always move together as a pair. When you separate them at a distance to experience, they continue to move exactly together. No matter how far the matching one another, they continue to move together. If the energy of the one is converted, the other will do the same ... This instant communication between the parties of the twins is the basis of communication of all universal spiritual entities in the universe. "

In July 1997, an experiment was conducted in the University of Geneva, Switzerland, doing research in cryptology, has found prominently exact quality Kryon told us that we sought. Following this paragraph copy the article that describes it. Compare that with information from Kryon. You have to understand, as I read, which was first given in Swedish, then translated into French, then picked up by Internet and translated into English (and now into Castilian). With Ives Vidal by translating it into English.

#### Gema Photonics: Quantum Enigma, Solution Technology-1997

A scientific paper of the New York Times tells of a strange experiment that explores the mysteries of quantum physics, although very promising in the fields of cryptography and coding. Researchers at the University of Geneva have measured the behavior of twin photons (created by the decomposition of a single photon) after their perfectly identical paths diverge along many miles.

The guidelines toments taken each of these photons (measured with interferometer located at the end of each path) should normally follow the laws of casual and independent distribution. In reality the twin photons show identical behavior, as if each photon was informed of the direction taken by the other. The Swiss experiment size ensures that no information could be passed between the twin photons for the decision or choice of orientation. Scientists are completely baffled by this mystery and can not explain it. They have already investigated, however, this phenomenon in order to use it in any technological application.

#### **CONTINUED COLD WITH OCCASIONAL TSUNAMIS**

Honestly, that's the title of an article that appeared in Outside magazine. Very good! I guess you have not read in these pages we've been going through some tremendous changes in planetary climates. To some, the only thing to do is open the window and see out to know that. But others are still trying to clean up the results of the flood.

I wanted to mention that in 1988, when the first book was being channeled Kryon, this was the subject of what would happen. Pipeline after the pipeline was referring to earth changes that lay ahead, and here they are! Kryon said (see "End Times, Book I") Certainly there will be many floods and earthquakes and eruptions in the future ... Some come as a reaction to my new trbelow. "

What you are seeing now is exactly what Kryon told us would happen. Even as I

write this, my city, San Diego, is waiting for the second time in 15 years, the storm of the century. Let's review: Kryon is here to change the magnetic grid. The location of the grid has to do with our light and a vibrating mass of humanity to a higher level leading to changes in the earth. Do you see now? However, it is important to understand that the Earth is Respondiendo to U.S.. None of the changes coming at us just because, nothing else. We have asked that the planet and thus increase the vibration is occurring. The following article was written in 1996. The writer had no idea that 1996 would bring even more!

### Cold Continues, With Occasional Tsunamis

My God! It was a year is not it super? We're talking about last year that it was not long ago unless you arrive late and do some government meteorologists. They are they talk all the time the weather-related disasters in the world and, as noted, say that 1996 was a year super. Hurricane Fran, dried Mongolia, an area of the Old Testament is a firewall for storms, tsunamis and typhoons across South Asia, not to mention volcanoes and earthquakes, the planet's own internal climate. According to the largest global reinsurance measure, 1996 was some 600 major natural disasters, so they had to pay U.S. \$ 60 trillion por disastrous damage net increase of 400 percent since 1960! Is that a good climate?

*(Posted by Outside Magazine, April 1996, p. 106)*

### **... TALKING ABOUT CHANGES ON EARTH**

All the Kryon work is focused on the fact that we have changed our future and that he is here to set the grid because of that. Within the scope of all this we discovered that our future continues to change as we increase the vibrations of the planet. Although unknown to us in 1989 (when he first wrote Kryon Book I), some physical qualities of the planet Earth were changing. Schumann resonance, a measure of the standing wave within the flow between the bottom of the ionosphere and the Earth's surface, has been uniform, about 7.25 to 7.8 Hz for eons.

Has been so uniform that even scientific instruments were calibrated accordingly. Gregg Braden, a renowned author of "Realizing Point Zero indicates that this resonance is commonly measured in a 10 to 11 hertz! The Earth is changing not only their spiritual attributes as a result of our work, but also is changing its vibration physically and science is showing results in these areas. All this activity is a strong reaction to the fact that change the physical consciousness ... Remember that topic at the beginning of this chapter?

### Schumann resonance

Schumann resonances are almost electromagnetic waves stationary policies that exist in the cavity between the surface of the Earth and the inner edge of the ionosphere, about 55 miles up. The waves represent different frequencies ranging from 6 hertz and 50 hertz being the essentials of 7.8 and a daily variation of about



+ / - 0.5 hertz. For more information on Schumann resonance see *Handbook of Atmospheric Electrodynamics, Vol.1, Chapter 11, by Hans Volland, 1995 published by CRC Press.*

## **THE BIG BANG IS QUESTIONED**

In 1995, channeling in Sedona, Arizona, Kryon told the audience that the Big Bang theory was not safe, contrary to what they thought most scientists today.

**Kryon's message about the Big Bang in 1995** (From "Alchemy of the Human Spirit," Kryon Book III)

It seems that while you sit here in this modern age, your scientists are convinced that they are all matter in the universe: Earth, Solar System, the Galaxy and all other galaxies as far as we can see, were all created from an event of expansion. They call this event the Big Bang. This is a very illogical premise of science, but metaphorically seems to have the same kind of respect I had for those three hundred years ago .... "(Speaking of the notion that everything we saw in the sky was turning around, and prove it by mathematics)

Kryon continues to give examples of the illogic of this idea, with some simple examples easy to see, including the ages of these stars in a far distance, and the uneven distribution of matter. Kryon now appears you are not alone. In the past two years, more and more scientists are beginning to question the theory and discovering the same things, as is Kryon said they would.

## **New way of thinking about the age of old stars**

Whether it is a crisis in cosmology that is just a matter of incomplete knowledge, astronomers are looking for something very intricate. The universe, according to several observations, it seems younger than its oldest stars.

To resolve this paradox, researchers must prove that the universe is older than 9 to 11 billion years or recently estimated that the oldest stars in our galaxy are younger than 12 to 8 billion years.

(*Science News, DEC.14, 1996, Vol 150. "New thinking about the ages of old stars" p.374. "Partial article"*)

But wait! Because there's more.

## **Inquietude in heaven**

Imagine that an authority advised that your mother is younger than you. Obviously that would be impossible to accept. You would be pushed into a maze and forced to contemplate the possibility that you are much younger than you thought it was. Astronomers have entered into a similar disorder of the established

order: the universe turns out to have 8 to 12 billion years. So far, so good. But that means that the universe is much younger than the oldest co-starnised!  
(*Discover magazine, March 1995, "Crisis in the Cosmos" p.66 - Article partial*)

### Does the cosmos an address?

East Side, West Side, all around the Cosmos: no matter how look at the observers, the vast reaches of space look the same. Moreover, management does not matter in the simplest version of the Big Bang model, which holds that the early universe expands uniformly, as a perfectly spherical balloon.

A controversial report challenges the long dogmas sustained. An analysis of the polarization of radio waves emitted by distant galaxies suggests that the universe may have, after all, a direction.

The results of the study, if verified, could have terrible consequences. One possibility is that the Big Bang has been started to a nonuniform distribution of matter and an expansion of very rare and somewhat uneven ...

*Science News, April 26, 1996, vol.151 "Cosmos Does Have a Direction?" P.252. art. part.*

## H BIOLOGYUMAN

### The key in the lock:

I told them that Kryon sometimes tells us what we need to find, only to have printed the words or analogies that Kryon uses. This is a first-order verification and difficult to accept as a coincidence.

In the first book "The End Times," written in 1988, Kryon said about the human condition: "Within the symmetry of repeated parts that make up the body sick, there specific parts that are special. These specific parts are extensions and depress in similar systems in the human body. As a deadly key in the lock, if the extensions and depressions fit together from the sick body to the human body, the disease begins to adhere and grow ... Now this: Even after the key is in the lock, it is not too late to change things. This is because 1) the key is constantly generating new keys that continue to join other locks within the body and 2) the key never in the lock for good. "

Now throw a glance at the following article:

### Keys to a near perfect fit on an antibody.

A lock that can be opened with many different keys would not do a good job of protecting a house. But a new study suggests that antibodies, immune system proteins that haunts foreign invaders-start life as locks adaptable to change shape to accommodate many different molecular keys. Cuantibodies'm mature, they become traditional locks that accept only one key.

## **THE TRUE NATURE OF DNA - THE MAGNETISM PLAYS A PART?**

Those in the metaphysics have heard that the DNA has 12 bands. Kryon agrees and has described a lot about DNA. As a summary of its report, Kryon tells us that in addition to the two biological bands, we have toome that are magnetic (Surprised?). These magnetic strips are part of the scheduling of bands are part of biological and electro-chemical system of the human body.

This is extremely difficult to prove and the short treatise which follows I only offer some strong evidence can also be difficult. Kryon tells us that we can never see the magnetic DNA bands. But we can see "a shadow" (perhaps a later book that will validate Kryon tlso).

As you read this, it will have more sense why the magnetism affects the entire body. Also if you read this, understand that what I am offering from this point is pure science, with no other source. I feel that we are within an inch of electromagnetic understand the mechanisms of human DNA. If this is so, then back to the basic premise about the power of human consciousness. If human consciousness is measurable energy (as is shown at the beginning of Chapter I) and DNA has a full spectrum, then we are beginning to understand that the intention in our own healing work.

Suddenly the rare qualities "woo-woo" energy healing are being transformed into science understandable. It's about time! Not that we we needed to work the healing energy, but it is nice to have validation from the rest of the world.

In 1996 I received a letter from a researcher. This Doctor of Medicine (as I discovered later) was the number one in 1,800 in his class at the University of Evanston, Northwest, Illinois, when he was accepted to do an accelerated program of medical training at Johns Hopkins University in Washington, District of Columbia. In Georgetown had been voted "Best of all residents across the medical spectrum." I give this information to know that this research is well grounded in scientific methods. But he also meditated. Your letter deced as follows:

*"Dear Lee, I just read the two books I'm appalled Kryon and for many reasons. I have been carrying out research on electromagnetic lines are results of ground-level physical support to the principles outlined by the writings of Kryon. As Kryon suggests will happen, this strategy works. "*

Then I met Dr. Todd Ovokaitys and since we're friends. He represents good science and logic at its highest level, but listen asor "Higher" is beginning to give information wild, incredible for the operation of DNA. Before going "I can transcribe a quote from Carl Sagan? *"Science requires a strange combination of two contradictory tendencies: a desire to see even the most bizarre ideas and at the same time, the most rigorous skepticism, requiring strong evidence to support each statement. A scientist must oscillate in a strangely divided state of mind: open to all peror closed to anything but the most rigorously tested. Both perspectives are*

*essential to scientific inquiry and nothing works without the other. "*

As the chapter is finished we will rounding. Submit to a scientist who is willing to consider ideas bizarre and proving to be sustainable.

Dr. Ovokaitys is a concept that is truly bizarre for these times: He says that DNA has a magnetic snap that through an invention he has developed adequateado, it is getting very promising results in order to eliminate the disease. His work has been reviewed by others in their field and have been successful. Experiments have been repeated and, as I write this, new frontiers are being reached that seem to point to achieve a positive conclusion that DNA is responding to complex magnetic manipulations in a way that was never seen before. His work is absolutely unique.

Dr. Ovokaitys been eradicated toth the cancer as diseased cells using live HIV in the laboratory and this has been verified by others. Remember that was not done by drugs and chemicals: is a physical fact! When I talk to him about this occurring in his laboratory, is cautious (such as every researcher should be) and reminds me that this process is in its infancy and now occurs only in test tubes. When I asked, "What exactly, Dr. what is happening in the test tubes with your process?" There was a paused, then ventured an opinion "I think the DNA rejuvenated, in a magnetic cell reprogramming."

"Rejuvenation? Magnetic "? That was the message of Kryon there in 1988, we would find something similar to the Temple of Rejuvenation was in Atlantis (see Kryon Book II) and he told us that was magnetic. Kryon told us that we could balance our cells using magnets and actually remove our sickness and live longer. Now we are seeing It is being developed in a scientific experiment, as it was scheduled.

I would be remiss if I did not mention also the fact that Dr. Ovokaitys is experiencing and producing products balanced with other forms of this technology and where users report that they produce better memory, weight loss and a great sense of wellbeing. Records brain waves are being used to demonstrate the physiological gains achieved by this group.

We are beginning to ver the strange blend of old and unlikely in a new style scientific protocol Sagan, and in this new process, the New Age is being validated. I can not tell you how excited this makes me. If you are interested in learning more about the work of Dr. Ovokaitys, or know who may be interested in financially supporting his work, I'm not ashamed to stand up and tell you where to find them. Kryon's work gains nothing from these movements of funds, realidad, is just the opposite. I was one of the first to contribute when I saw the potential value of the work of Dr. Ovokaitys. It conformed to what Kryon told us that we were looking for something like a "key into a lock." I am proud to present this information in this publication.

Again I quote something said about Carl Sagan. "Carl never wanted to believe. He wanted to know. " I believe that Dr. Ovokaitys is the same and now he knows that DNA is magnetic.

**Dr. Todd Ovokaitys**  
**Gematria Products, Eng**  
**2075 H Carte Del Nogal**  
**Carlsbad, CA 92009**  
**(760) 931-8563**  
**Email: @ Gematria.com Dr.Todd**

## **CLONING SHOWS THE MAGNETIC SNAP DNA**

No matter what you think of cloning and its moral implications, his recent success was a miracle of science. I bring this issue to the book at this time to verify that there are discoveries that validate what Dr. Ovokaitys discovered that it was true of the magnetic properties of DNA, this is a second validation.

The Scientists have been trying to clone for a long time, but always failed. They had not implemented the core of an unfertilized egg into an adult cell to keep it alive. They were trying to create an embryonic state "take" the information in DNA from an adult cell and it grows strange term. Did not work. They had been trying since 1938, gradually improving with nuclear transplantation.

Science came to believe that the instructions embryonic or growthpatients' DNA somehow died or were canceled after becoming adults, and instructions and did not remain in the adult cell nucleus. Any information about "growth" seemed to disappear and no matter how many experiments were made to make it reappear or waking, I could not. Cloning does not seem to work. Some gave religious reasons for it, calling it the "Jesus factor" by which God stated that man should not do things how are you.

Suddenly, without But it worked, in Scotland, in 1996 the world met Dolly, the first cloned sheep. What they said? It was simple but let me quote something said by scientists in Scotland:

**"The key to the adult cell nuclear transplantation appears to be a phenomenon that scientists call nuclear reprogramming ... That formula seems to be resurfacing within the egg cell .." (Edited by Science News, April 5, 1997, Vol.151, p.214 "A fantastical experiment, the science behind the controversial cloning of Dolly "- Article partial)**

Then I was amazed when I read something much different than they did to facilitate the rejuvenation:

**"The feat is typically achieved by removing the egg nucleus with a thin hollow needle. A donor cell is fused in the egg by pulses of electricity " (Science News, April 5, 1997, Vol.151, p.214 "A fantastical Experiment, the science behind the controversial cloning of Dolly" - Article partial)**

Electricity? "Magnetism?Wow, what a wonder! I did my heart good to read the

concepts of reprogramming and rejuvenation in the article and then I enjoyed reading how they did with the help of electromagnetism.

Is there any doubt that the DNA has a magnetic snap? Undoubtedly come more on the subject but even now the evidence is being clearly established.

## **REMOVE THE BOLT TO THE GRID / TERRESTRIAL MAGNETISM AND OUR CHANGING CONSCIOUSNESS**

The magnetic grid is the focus on the Jobor Kryon. Kryon has reminded us that it is the magnetic master, who is here to change the magnetic grid in response to changes in our consciousness. Early in the book I, Kryon said that "the magnetic fields are very important to your biology. In addition, magnetic fields can (and do) affect your biology.

The magnetic field of your planet is necessary for your biological health and well in tune with your spiritual scheme. Several pages adelante, in the same book, Kryon said: "As the grid is adjusted in the coming years, you will be more enlightened. As I said before, your restrictive implants are aligned with my grid. The alteration of the grid will free them from certain restrictions and you can control what they do from here to a degree that could never before. "

Powerful words! It is still difficult to refer to something as conceptual as the magnetic grid when faced with the challenges Diarios of life, such as dealing with family and coworkers, the payment of our debts, pass a fever. Imagine telling a friend how unenlightened that you have a bad day because the magnetic grids are changing! Your friend may decide to get away from you for a while.

But those who read these words understand that NO changes are continuing and we are moving into new times and there are many unseen forces behind these changes. So if Kryon's words are true, where is the evidence of change of the grid (in addition to the immediate changes that we witnessed in our own lives)?

The first "key" that something is happening, happened in early 1996 when I was flying to a seminar in Casper, Wyoming. Our guests, Karen and Frank McVay, greeted us inside the small airport. Before we had an opportunity to settle our stomachs after a turbulent flight in Aeroplanyear of 30 seats, Frank, excitedly said the runway had numbers that were recently re-painted. At the time, his remark was above my head, but with the help of Frank the implications suddenly hit me: the sign of the magnetic track, a sign used as a navigational aid had been re-painted to reflect the change Compass indicator!

It is a well known scientific fact that the magnetic north pole has a tendency to move but estand track incident was a reminder to look deeper Kryon seeing "evidence" of changes in the grid.

First look at several airports to see if the incident was an anomaly Casper. We found the airport in Billings, Montana had changed their numbers. Then we control the Federal Aviation Administration, which confirmed that many numbers on the runways had been changed recently but added that it was only a "coincidence" that so many numbers were changed at the same time. Further investigations led us to more Jeppesen Sanderson Inc., which makes aviation maps

and travel trade charter. Jeppesen uses government data to make maps and travel routes used by airline pilots. Jeppesen also confirmed that there were many changes in the posted numbers runways in recent years, too numerous for them to investigate. They suggested quand we talked with NOAA, National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration.

Here we talk to Allen in Bouldener Hittleman, Colorado. When asked how many airports have changed their track numbers in the last decade or so, his answer was simple "100 percent!" He added "the rate of decline (the Earth's magnetic field) is increasing." In other words, the magnetic field is getting weaker and faster. And the grids are changing at a historic step mas faster than normal.

It seemed the more answers we got, the more questions we had. Through these expert sources, we found that 1) the grids were really changing, 2) the magnetic field strength was decreasing, and 3) the strength and movement of the magnetic field was changing in an unusual way. None of the sources we call, including geologists, scientists or government officials, seemed to know the WHY of these changes. There was speculation that changes andran caused by weather patterns, solar storms or even was talk of changing the Earth's axis. But nobody knew for sure.

Our next step was to control the movement of magnetic north in the past 160 years. We found that the magnetic north pole had changed 150 kilometers (90 miles) at that time. What is unusual is that the pole has moved 60 km in the past 15 years alone. It took 145 years to move the remaining 90 miles.

Then we compiled a list of 20 ciU.S. udades and have charted the change in the magnetic properties since 1960. The characteristics including the magnetic declination, inclination, North component, east component, vertical component, horizontal magnetic field vector. When the computer ran off the figures, we began noticing unusual patterns in certain periods of time. In other words, the magnetic changes were not consistent - even predictable!

Our curiosity was heightened as sondeábamos on the subject. I can inform you now that we do not know the answer but we have formulated a theory. If the theory proves correct, it would help us understand the relationship between the grids, our consciousness, Kryon service and our movement towards a new energy. Unfortunately, the amount of research and tables required for this project is so large that it could not be finished in time to get into this book. We plan to publish the results in the next edition of the Kryon Quarterly Magazine.

Here's the theory: when we analyze the magnetic changes in 20 U.S. cities since 1960, we found some unusual spikes in certain periods. These peaks indicated a rapid change in the magnetic composition, or even a complete reversal of direction. At first glance, we were scratching our heads wondering what it meant to this information. After a more thorough review of the years in which these events took place, we acLaro that these were years of significant changes in social, cultural and conscience of our society.

We will do a more thorough analysis in cities around the world, going about 200 years ago, and will overcome this information with a historical timeline. For

example, if we see a peak in the time of the Second World War, or something that happened when President Kennedy was assassinated, or when the Berlin Wall fell.

If our theory is true it would indicate many things. First, that human consciousness affects the strength and movement of the magnetic properties of the Earth. Second, magnetic grids help define our approach in this three-dimensional world. And finally, Kryon says that much of our consciousness and be more are contained in the grid, so much so that we can handle more than we are (this means our ascent within our current biology.) Therefore, if we change our consciousness and changeNo grids, we will change our focus on this dimension of time and space. We can literally remove the bolt that holds the magnetic grid. Perhaps this is what makes the transition to the new times. Perhaps this is why the Mayan calendar ends in 2012, marking the end of our grid in the current magnetic approach.

There is much research to be conducted on this issue and involves specialists in geology, earth science, mathematics, History, and magnetism. As soon as we get new reports to give them a word will come to you!

LEE CARROLL

## **CHAPTER ELEVEN - KRYON NEWS**

### **KRYON ONLINE!**

For PC, PHONE, ETC.

Since its inception in May 1995, the forum Kryon America Line has been one of the most active and consistent in the AOL. It is a "family room" for light workers who wish to submit questions, experiences or just have fun. If you are a subscriber of America Online, here andt is how to find the folder Kryon:

After entering AOL, search by holding down CTL and K (mean MCA), then type in the key New Age. This will open the window New Age. Double click on New Age Message Boards. When the dialog box appears, double click on Spirit. Then scroll down to see the folder The Kryon v II. Highlight this folder by clicking once, then double click the Find button adjuntos the square foot dialogo. Type the number of days of post you want to check, then double click the Find button. This will take you directly to the folder of Kryon. Once there, be sure to send the message ... just find the folder Kryon is like meeting old friends!

### **KRYON IN INTERNET:**

**<http://www.kryonqtly.com>**

This will lead to 2) the major sites on the net Kryon (readers may also find pages by sweeping across the Web in search of "Kryon"

Kryon has spoken of Internet as warm as the only means of communication in the history of mankind was not made by any government "and added" when everyone can instantly talk to everyone, no secrets anymore! "

### **AT HOME WITH KRYON:**



Together on a staff night Kryon and Lee Carroll ... in the comfort of a living room with a small group of dedicated light workers. This is what we call "At Home with Kryon," the latest form together with the energy of Kryon. The evening begins with a introduction and topic discussed by Lee Carroll with respect to time and issues of the New Era, continues with individual questions and answers of the group. Then comes a live channeling Kryon. After channeling Lee continues in private for more questions and discussions about what was said by Kryon that night. Group size is limited to 50 people. Often lasts up to 5 hours a night they will not forget!.

To sponsor a night of "At Home with Kryon" in your home, please contact Linda at 303/642-1678 or fax 303/642-1696 or send e-mail [kryonqtly@aol.com](mailto:kryonqtly@aol.com).

To view the full program of Kryon, see online at [www.kryon.com](http://www.kryon.com)

### **KRYON QUARTERLY MAGAZINE:**

This magazine brings you current information on our transformations in the New Age with four issues per year. It is full of the latest pipes Kryon and parables, science and medical news, readers questions, Astrology, children's issues, information about working with the tools dand the New Age, upcoming seminars and much more. Get in tune with the latest changes for this time of subscribing to the Kryon Quarterly. Pay only \$ 24 per year (4 magazines including S & H) for two years, pay \$ 40 (8 magazines including S & H).

To order your subscription send the following form:

(Must be used to send an international credit card number by fax, phone or e-mail and complete the form below, placing telephone, address, post codesuch (zip), card number, expiration date. You can also send check or money order by mail)

### **TO ORDER THE QUARTERLY KRYON:**

- . Phone: credit card orders only): call toll free 1-800.945-1286
- . Fax: (credit card orders only): Complete this order and fax to: (303) 642-1696
- . Email: (credit card orders only): send all information Contained in form bellow to: [Kryonqtly@aol.com](mailto:kryonqtly@aol.com)
- . Mail: complete coupon Below include check, money order or credit card information to:  
Kryon Quarterly,  
PO Box 7392,  
Golden, CO 80403.  
Make checks payable to Kryon Quarterly.

Name:

Address

City                      State                      Zip

Computer email address (optional):

One year U.S. \$ 24    or two years to \$ 40    CO residents add 3%

Orders outside U.S., please add \$ 10 per year for shipping.

**Payment: check / M.O. Master Card or VISA**

**Credit Card Number:**

**Expiration Date**

**Signature: Phone: B33**

## **WOULD YOU LIKE TO BE ON THE MAILING LIST OF KRYON?**

This list is used to inform those interested in Kryon workshops when you go to their areas, and general developments in Kryon. We do not sell or distribute our lists to anyone.

If you would like to be included, please simply send a letter saying "LIST" and include your clearly printed name and address.

**Address it to:**

**The Kryon Writings**

**1155 Camino Del Mar # 422**

**Del Mar, California 92014**

## **THE ATTACK KRYON**

In February 1996, an organization in Tucson, Arizona, he started a global attack on the work of Kryon. The woman who led the group proclaimed that Kryon was "great forcentury cosmic heritage. " Sent thousands of letters to the news and light workers and libraries announcing that the implant was a trick neutral Kryon (even through the astrological, spiritual and religious books has been said about the neutral implant or the Bridge of Swords for centuries). In addition, many of which were near the Kryon work received personal letters or phone calls at home and there was an attack on the Kryon forum on America Online.

This great negativityvity distressed and frightened many. I had many letters asking about this and many subscribers to the magazine Kryon Quarterly canceled their subscriptions. It goes without saying that this attack stirred the pot.

This resulted in a black spot in the national metaphysics, with many New Age journals publishing articles of this woman and his tactics, not printing, but such factual information.

Some articles gave examples of how his writings taken only Kryon Book I hadbeen paraphrased and cited an order to achieve their own ends. Phrases were taken just over 10 pages and they made arrangements to form a single sentence in order to support their claims.

I was very sad with this attack, and even broke my heart to see how many light workers were distracted by these events and were disappointed because this happened within the spiritual community.

I went recently to Tucson to find out why this woman. I knew that is not

primera time she publicly defamed a leading light worker. In fact, in mid-1980, did the same with a very old and feeble prophet of New York, and dethroned him with his punches, leaving her with many of his followers profit and customer list. So unfortunately this seems to revolve around power and money, the old concepts of energy that we can now transmute love.

They faced as a result of these attacks, internal questions, they arePlaud for me to use tools of discernment. To those who wrote letters of support and encouragement they gave us, thank you for your love and prayers.

We hope that this is the last time we need to go through something like Kryon readers.

I thought you should know the rest of the story,

LEE CARROLL

---

END OF BOOK 6